Characterization of biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and formulation of dispersant for petroleum remediation in seawater

Mrs. Witchaya Rongsayamanont



CHULALONGKORN UNIVERSIT

บทคัดย่อและแฟ้มข้อมูลฉบับเต็มของวิทยานิพนธ์ตั้งแต่ปีการศึกษา 2554 ที่ให้บริการในคลังปัญญาจุฬาฯ (CUIR) เป็นแฟ้มข้อมูลของนิสิตเจ้าของวิทยานิพนธ์ ที่ส่งผ่านทางบัณฑิตวิทยาลัย

The abstract and full text of theses from the academic year 2011 in Chulalongkorn University Intellectual Repository (CUIR)

are the thesis authors' files submitted through the University Graduate School.

A Dissertation Submitted in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements

for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy Program in Environmental Management

(Interdisciplinary Program)

Graduate School

Chulalongkorn University

Academic Year 2016

Copyright of Chulalongkorn University

ลักษณะสมบัติของสารลดแรงตึงผิวทางชีวภาพจาก *Bacillus* sp. GY19 และการพัฒนาสูตรสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันเพื่อบำบัดปิโตรเลียมในน้ำทะเล

นางวิชญา รงค์สยามานนท์

Chulalongkorn University

วิทยานิพนธ์นี้เป็นส่วนหนึ่งของการศึกษาตามหลักสูตรปริญญาวิทยาศาสตรดุษฎีบัณฑิต สาขาวิชาการจัดการสิ่งแวดล้อม (สหสาขาวิชา) บัณฑิตวิทยาลัย จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย ปีการศึกษา 2559 ลิขสิทธิ์ของจุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

Thesis Title	Characterization of biosurfactant from Bacillus sp. GY19
	and formulation of dispersant for petroleum
	remediation in seawater
Ву	Mrs. Witchaya Rongsayamanont
Field of Study	Environmental Management
Thesis Advisor	Associate Professor Ekawan Luepromchai, Ph.D.
Thesis Co-Advisor	Assistant Professor Chantra Tongcumpou, Ph.D.
	Professor David A. Sabatini, Ph.D.

Accepted by the Graduate School, Chulalongkorn University in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Doctoral Degree

......Dean of the Graduate School

(Associate Professor Sunait Chutintaranond, Ph.D.)

THESIS COMMITTEE

วิชญา รงค์สยามานนท์ : ลักษณะสมบัติของสารลดแรงตึงผิวทางชีวภาพจาก *Bacillus* sp. GY19และ การพัฒนาสูตรสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันเพื่อบำบัดปิโตรเลียมในน้ำทะเล (Characterization of biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and formulation of dispersant for petroleum remediation in seawater) อ.ที่ปรึกษาวิทยานิพนธ์หลัก: รศ. ดร. เอกวัล ลือพร้อมชัย, อ.ที่ปรึกษา วิทยานิพนธ์ร่วม: ผศ. ดร. จันทรา ทองคำเภา, Prof. Dr. David A. Sabatini, 227 หน้า.

การรั่วไหลของน้ำมันในทะเลส่งผลกระทบรนแรงต่อสิ่งแวดล้อม งานวิจัยนี้มีวัตถประสงค์เพื่อพัฒนาสตร ึกระจายคราบน้ำมันที่ปราศจากตัวทำละลาย โดยอาศัยหลักการไฮโดรฟิลิคลิโพฟิลิคดีวิเอชั่น (HLD) หรือความ แตกต่างของความชอบน้ำและไม่ชอบน้ำ และใช้สารลดแรงตึงผิวชีวภาพชนิดลิโพเปปไทด์ที่ผลิตจากแบคทีเรีย Bacillus sp. GY19 ลิโพเปปไทด์ที่นำมาใช้อยู่ในรูปแบบผง ซึ่งได้จากการทำแห้งแบบเยือกแข็งของสารลดแรงตึง ผิวที่สกัดด้วยวิธีทำให้เกิดฟอง ซึ่งพบว่าสารลดแรงตึงผิวชีวภาพในรูปแบบผงมีความสามารถในการทนต่อสภาวะ ต่างๆ เช่น อุณหภูมิต่างๆ ความเป็นกรด-ด่าง และอิเล็คโตรไลต์ได้ นอกจากนี้ยังมีความเป็นพิษต่ำต่อไรน้ำเค็ม (LC₅₀ 2,609 มิลลิกรัมต่อลิตร) และกุ้งขาว (LC₅₀ 1,050 มิลลิกรัมต่อลิตร) โดยค่าคุณสมบัติความความโค้งที่พื้นผิว(Cc) ของลิโพเปปไทด์เท่ากับ 4.93 ซึ่งแสดงว่ามีความไม่ชอบน้ำสูงกว่าสารลดแรงตึงผิวสังเคราะห์ชนิดโซเดียมไดเฮกซิล ซัลโฟซัคซิเนต (Cc = -0.92) ต่อมาได้พัฒนาสูตรสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันโดยใช้สมการ HLD ในการคำนวณปริมาณ สัดส่วนของลิโพเปปไทด์และโซเดียมไดเฮกซิลซัลโฟซัคซิเนตให้สอดคล้องกับค่าความชอบและไม่ชอบน้ำของน้ำมันที่ ปนเปื้อนโดยพิจารณาจากค่าเทียบเท่าจำนวนคาร์บอนสายตรง (ค่า EACN) และสอดคล้องต่อค่าความเค็มของแหล่ง ้น้ำทะเล 3.4% จากการคำนวณพบว่าสัดส่วนโมลาร์ของลิโพเปบไทด์จะเพิ่มขึ้นตามน้ำมันที่มีค่าความไม่ชอบน้ำ เพิ่มขึ้น โดยส่วนผสมของลิโพเปบไทด์และโซเดียมไดเฮกซิลซัลโฟซัคซิเนตสามารถเกิดไมโครอิมัลชั่นแบบที่ 3 ที่ เฉพาะเจาะจงกับสารไฮโดรคาร์บอนและน้ำมันดิบได้ เช่น ของผสมที่ประกอบด้วยลิโพเปบไทด์ 0.025 โมลาร์และ โซเดียมไดเฮกซิลซัลโฟซัคซิเนต 0.75 โมลาร์ ในสารละลายโซเดียมคลอไรด์ 3.4% เหมาะสมกับน้ำมันดิบของบงกช ไลต์ จากการทดสอบการกระจายน้ำมันและทดสอบการละลาย พบว่าสูตรที่พัฒนาขึ้นสามารถลดแรงตึงระหว่างผิว น้ำมันและเพิ่มการละลายของน้ำมันดิบได้ดีกว่าสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันในท้องตลาดและสารลดแรงตึงผิวชีวภาพ ชนิดลิโพเปปไทด์เพียงอย่างเดียว และเพื่อให้การกำจัดคราบน้ำมันเป็นไปอย่างสมบูรณ์ ในการทดสอบต่อมาได้นำ แบคทีเรียย่อยน้ำมันปิโตรเลียมชนิด Gordonia sp. JC11 มาย่อยสลายหยดน้ำมันดิบที่เกิดขึ้นหลังจากการใช้สาร กระจายคราบน้ำมันฐานลิโพเปปไทด์ โดยได้ทำการทดสอบในระบบจำลองนิเวศวิทยา 3 มิติ ขนาด 40 ลิตร และ 160 ลิตร เพื่อยืนยันประสิทธิภาพสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันฐานลิโพเปปไทด์ ทั้งในระบบน้ำทะเลสังเคราะห์ และ ระบบน้ำทะเลธรรมชาติที่เก็บจากท่าเรือในจังหวัดชลบุรี พบว่าระบบที่ใช้สูตรกระจายคราบน้ำมันฐานลิโพเปปไทด์ ร่วมกับ Gordonia sp. JC11 สามารถกำจัดน้ำมันดิบชนิดบงกชไลต์ได้เร็วกว่าในชุดทดลองที่มีสูตรกระจายคราบ ้น้ำมันเพียงอย่างเดียว ซึ่งสอดคล้องกับจำนวนแบคทีเรียย่อยน้ำมันที่มีเพิ่มขึ้นอีกด้วย จึงสรุปได้ว่าควรมีการใช้สูตร ของสารกระจายคราบน้ำมันฐานลิโพเปปไทด์ ตามด้วยการเติม Gordonia sp. JC11 สำหรับการบำบัดคราบน้ำมัน

สาขาวิชา	การจัดการสิ่งแวดล้อม	ลายมือชื่อนิสิต
ปีการศึกษา	2559	ลายมือชื่อ อ.ที่ปรึกษาหลัก
		ลายมือชื่อ อ.ที่ปรึกษาร่วม
		ลายมือชื่อ อ.ที่ปรึกษาร่วม

5487808020 : MAJOR ENVIRONMENTAL MANAGEMENT

KEYWORDS: LIPOPEPTIDE / CRUDE OIL SPILL / DISPERSANT / HLD CONCEPT

WITCHAYA RONGSAYAMANONT: Characterization of biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and formulation of dispersant for petroleum remediation in seawater. ADVISOR: ASSOC. PROF. EKAWAN LUEPROMCHAI, Ph.D., CO-ADVISOR: ASST. PROF. CHANTRA TONGCUMPOU, Ph.D., PROF. DR. DAVID A. SABATINI, Ph.D., 227 pp.

Oil spills in seawater have resulted in significant contamination to the environment. This research aimed to formulate a solvent-free dispersant for crude oil spills based on the hydrophiliclipophilic deviation (HLD) concept and using lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19. The lipopeptides were recovered and concentrated from cell-free broth by foam fractionation and freeze-drying, respectively. They had good surface activity under varying temperatures, pH and NaCl levels. Moreover, the lipopeptides had low toxicity to copepods (LC_{50} 2,609 mg/L) and whiteleg shrimp $(LC_{50} 1,050 \text{ mg/L})$. The characteristic curvature (Cc) of the lipopeptides showed that they were more hydrophobic (Cc 4.93) than sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate (SDHS, Cc -0.92). The HLD equation was used to calculate the lipopeptide and the SDHS fractions in the dispersant formulations according to the equivalent alkane carbon number (EACN) of hydrocarbons and seawater salinity. The molar fraction of lipopeptides increased with increasing EACN. The lipopeptide-SDHS mixtures formed microemulsion Type III with specific hydrocarbons and crude oils, for example, a mixture of 0.025 M lipopeptide biosurfactant and 0.075 M sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate in 3.4 % of NaCl was suitable for Bongkot light crude oil. Oil displacement and baffled flask tests showed that the formulations reduced the interfacial tension and solubilized crude oil in the water column at higher efficiency than commercial dispersants or lipopeptides alone. To complete the oil spill removal, Gordonia sp. JC11, a petroleum degrading-bacteria was applied to degrade the crude oil droplets that formed after applying the lipopeptide based dispersant. The 40 L and 160 L 3D-box mesocosm experiments confirmed the efficiency of lipopeptide based for remediation process in both synthetic seawater and natural seawater collecting from a port of Chonburi Province. In the mesocosm with both lipopeptide based dispersant and Gordonia sp. JC11, the concentration of crude oil decreased faster than that in the mesocosm with dispersant alone. The results were corresponded with the increasing number of oil degrading bacteria in seawater. In conclusion, the lipopeptide based dispersant should be applied followed by Gordonia sp. JC11 for oil spill remediation.

Field of Study: Environmental Management Academic Year: 2016

Student's Signature
Advisor's Signature
Co-Advisor's Signature
Co-Advisor's Signature

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I would like to express my deepest and sincerest gratitude to my advisors, Assoc. Prof. Dr. Ekawan Luepromchai for her precious time, kind supervision, enthusiastic support, and encouragement throughout this research. I also would like to thank to Asst. Prof. Dr. Chantra Tongcumpou, my co-advisors, to her guidance, kindness, and the support throughout all this study. Moreover, I would like to thanks, Prof. Dr. David A Sabatini, my co-advisor, providing me an opportunity to work in his laboratory at the University of Oklahoma, United State. I am very thankful for his valuable suggestions and assistances.

I would like to express my sincere to Assoc. Prof. Dr. Srilert Chotpantarat, chairman of the dissertation committee, Asst. Prof. Dr. Onruthai Pinyakong, Seelawut Damrongsiri and Dr. Suwat Soonglerdsongpha, members of the dissertation committee. Without the essential contributions of the Chairman and the committee members, this dissertation would never have been completed.

I am very thankful to Dr. Sorawit Powtongsook, Ms. Paveena Tapaneeyaworawong, Assoc. Dr. Tawan Limpiyakorn. All laboratory staffs and officers of Department of Microbiology, Faculty of Science, Center of Excellence on Hazardous Substance Management (HSM), Chulalongkorn University. PTT Research and Technology Institute, Thailand. I also would like to thank The Royal Golden Jubilee Ph.D. Program and The 90th Anniversary of Chulalongkorn University Fund (Ratchadaphiseksomphot Endowment Fund) for supporting scholarship during my study.

Special and heartiest thanks to Dr.Oramas Sutthinun, Dr. Nichakorn Khondee, Dr. Noulkamol Arpornpong, Dr. Chodchanok Attapong , and my lab' colleague Ms. Nanthorn Paorach, Ms Nichakarn Jiitapiromsak, Ms. Boonyisa Suksomboon, Mr. Weerayuth Siriratrouengsuk, Ms. Supattra Laorrattanasak, Mr. Natthiwut Khun Ar-wut, Ms. Artima Punyawa, Ms. Rattiya Padungpol, Ms.Parisarin Nawavimarn and all my HSM' friends, Ms Papitchya Srithep and Ms.Naphasarnan Phasukarratchai.

Finally, I would like to express my deep thankful to my family, Mr.Chob Kaewtip and Mrs. Laweng Kaewtip, my parents. My kindest sister Dr. Charuwan Kaewtip and Dr. Chaiwat Rongsayamanont my husband for their love, understanding, supporting and encouraging. This work would not have been possible without their moral support.

CONTENTS

Page
THAI ABSTRACTiv
ENGLISH ABSTRACTv
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTSvi
CONTENTSvii
Content of Figurexii
Content of Tablexix
Chapter I INTRODUCTION
1.1 Statement of problem
1.2 Research hypotheses
1.3 Research objectives
1.4 Scope of the study
1.5 Experimental framework
CHAPTER II THEORETICAL BACKGROUNDS AND LITERATURE REVIEWS
2.1 Theoretical backgrounds
2.1.1 Oil spill
2.1.1.1 Oil spill evidences
2.1.1.2 Hydrocarbons in oil spills11
2.1.1.3 Dispersants for oil spill remediation
2.1.2 Biosurfactant
2.1.2.1 Definitions
2.1.2.2 Biosurfactant properties
2.1.3 Enhancement of surfactant efficiency

	Page
2.1.3.1 Addition of electrolyte	23
2.1.3.2 Addition of co-surfactant	24
2.1.3.3 Combination of biosurfactant with synthetic	
surfactant/biosurfactant	24
2.1.3.4 Hydrophilic-Lipophilic Deviation (HLD)	25
2.1.4 Biodegradation of petroleum hydrocarbons during oil spill	
remediation	
2.2 Literature reviews:	33
2.2.1 Lipopeptide biosurfactant	33
2.2.2 Formulation of biosurfactant as dispersant	35
2.2.3. Application of biosurfactant for enhancing petroleum biodegradation	38
Chapter III Characterization of lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from Bacillus	
sp. GY 19	
3.1 Introduction	40
3.2 Materials and methods	
3.2.1 Lipopeptides and chemicals	42
3.2.2. Determination of the lipopeptide properties and stability	43
3.2.3 Stability of the lipopeptide powder was investigated under different	
environmental conditions	44
3.2.4 Determination of the relative hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity of	
lipopeptide biosurfactant	45
3.2.5 Determination of the lipopeptide Cc value	45
3.2.6 Determination of lipopeptide toxicity to marine organisms	46
3.2.6.1 Toxicity to marine organisms	46

	Page
3.2.6.2 Phytotoxicity	47
3.2.6.3 Minimum bactericidal concentration (MBC)	48
3.2.7. Potential of using lipopeptide biosurfactant powder for petroleum	
removal	49
3.2.7.1 Oil displacement test	49
3.2.7.2 Solubilization test	50
3.2.7.3 Sand washing Test	50
3.3 Results and discussion	51
3.3.1 Properties of lipopeptides biosurfactant	51
3.3.2 Effect of temperature, pH and sodium chloride on surface activity	54
3.3.3 Relative hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant	56
3.3.4 Characteristic curvature of lipopeptides	
3.3.5 Biosurfactant Toxicity	60
3.3.5.1 Acute toxicity of lipopeptides on marine organisms	60
3.3.5.2 Minimum Bactericidal Concentration (MBC)	62
3.3.5.3 Phytotoxicity	64
3.3.6 Potential of lipopeptide biosurfactant for petroleum removal	67
3.4 Conclusions	72
Chapter IV Formulation of lipopeptide based dispersants using HLD concept	73
4.1 Introduction	73
4.2 Materials and methods	75
4.2.1 Lipopeptides and chemicals	75
4.2.3 Determination of lipopeptide-based dispersant efficiencies	77

	Page
4.2.4 Acute toxicity test	79
4.3 Results and discussion	83
4.3.1 Formulation of lipopeptide-based dispersants using the HLD concept	t 83
4.3.3 Acute toxicity	93
4.4 Conclusions	96
Chapter V Application of lipopeptide based dispersant along with petroleum	
degrading bacteria for oil spill remediation	97
5.1 Introduction	97
5.2 Materials and methods	99
5.2.1 Lipopeptide based dispersant and chemicals	99
5.2.2 Application of lipopeptide based dispersant and Gordonia sp. JC11	
for oil removal from sand in small scale experiment	101
5.2.3.1 Experimental set up of 40 L mesocosm tank	104
5.2.3.2 Experimental set up of 160 L mesocosm tank	
5.3 Results and discussion	108
5.3.1 Application of lipopeptide based dispersant and Gordonia sp. JC11	
for oil spill removal from sand in small scale experiment	108
5.3.2 Simulation of 40 L 3D-box model (mesocosm tanks) for oil spill	
remediation process	111
5.3.2.1 Mesocosm experiment using synthetic seawater	111
5.3.2.2 Mesocosm experiment using natural seawater in 40 L	
mesocosms	120
5.3.3 Simulation of 160 L 3D-box model (mesocosm tanks) for oil spill	
remediation process	126

	Page
5.4 Conclusions	
Chapter VI Conclusions and Recommendations	
6.1 Conclusions	
6.2 Recommendations for future work	
6.3 Benefits of the research	
REFERENCES	143
APPENDIX A MEDIAS AND STANDARD CURVES	
APPENDIX B SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER III	
APPENDIX C SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER IV	
APPENDIX D SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER V	
APPENDIX E JOURNAL PUBLICATIONS AND CONFERENCES	
VITA	

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

Content of Figure

Figure 1.1 Flow chart of the research	7
Figure 2.1 Dispersant mechanism of oil spill	. 15
Figure 2.2 The relationship between surface tension, critical micelle concentration	
and biosurfactant	. 20
Figure 2.3 Biosurfactant molecules at the interface between liquid and air	. 20
Figure 2.4 Interaction between electrolyte and surfactant	. 23
Figure 2.5 Interaction between co-surfactant and surfactant	. 24
Figure 2.6 Involvement of biosurfactant (rhamnolipid) produced by Pseudomonas	
sp. in the uptake of hydrocarbons	. 31
Figure 2.7 The main principle of aerobic degradation of hydrocarbons by	
microorganisms	. 32
Figure 2.8 Structure of lipopeptide biosurfactant	. 33
Figure 3.1 Whiteleg shrimp in post larva stage (a) and adult copepod (b) used as a	
model to toxicity test	. 46
Figure 3.2 Ten seeds of Tomato (a), Rice (b) and Green bean (c) for the toxicity	
test	. 48
Figure 3.3 The Minimal inhibition and minimal bactericidal test in 96 wells plate	
for test surfactant (a) and nutrient agar plate to determine the lowest	
concentration after incubate in 96 wells plate	. 49
Figure 3. 4 The form of lipopeptide biosurfactant including cell-free broth (a),	
foamate (b) and crude extract (c) of lipopeptide biosurfactant	. 51
Figure 3.5 Freeze-dried foamate powder	. 52
Figure 3.6 The effect of temperature (a), pH (b) and NaCl (c) on the stability of	
lipopeptides. The concentration of lipopeptides was 0.5 g/L (1xCMC)	. 55

Figure 3.7 Correlation between interfacial tension of lipopeptide biosurfactant	
against four hydrocarbons difference in hydrophobicity, which represented	
as equivalent alkane carbon number (EACN) of each hydrocarbon including	
toluene, hexane, decane, and hexadecane57	7
Figure 3.8 Example of microemulsion Type I, II and III during the phase behavior	
study. The phase scan for lipopeptides with increasing NaCl concentrations	
(0 - 3%) was conducted with benzene as oil phase at room temperature58	3
Figure 3.9 Correlation between the fractions of lipopeptides (a) and rhamnolipid	
(b) in a 0.1 M SDHS-biosurfactant-benzene microemulsion system with	
optimal salinity	9
Figure 3.10 Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp (a) and copepods (b) after a 96-h	
exposure to lipopeptides or Slickgone	1
Figure 3. 11 Germination of tomato, rice and green bean seeds in the present of	
SDS and lipopeptide biosurfactant at the concentration $0.5x - 2x$ CMC	
compared to water as control	1
Figure 3.12 Percentage of Relative germination of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean in	
day 5	5
Figure 3.13 Percentage of Relative root elongation of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean	
in day 5	5
Figure 3.14 Percentage Germination Index of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean	5
Figure 3. 15 Fuel oil displacement efficiencies of lipopeptide biosurfactant and	
other solutions	3
Figure 3.16 Example of fuel oil displacement test results	3
Figure 3. 17 Amounts of solubilized fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other	
solutions	С
Figure 3.18 Amounts of residual fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other	
washing solutions after used to washed contaminated sand	С

Figure 3.19 Residual oil in washing solutions (above) and sand (below) after the sand washing
Figure 4.1 Photograph of the baffle flask for dispersant efficiency modified which had a stopcock at the bottom for taking the sample out
Figure 4.2 Experimental set-up of WAF, CWAF and Lipopeptide based dispersant only
Figure 4.3 Dark boxes for the set-up of WAF, CWAF and Lipopeptide based dispersant samples
Figure 4.4 Whiteleg shrimp in Postlarva stage
Figure 4.5 The effect of lipopeptide molar fractions on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.1 M
Figure 4. 6 The comparison of single and mixed surfactant systems on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.25 M. The molar fractions of the lipopeptides and SDHS was 0.27 and 0.73, respectively
Figure 4.7 Proposed structure of micelle in the mixture
Figure 4.8 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides against the ARL/ AXL blend (a) and BKC crude oil (b). Formulation 1 contained 1.4% lipopeptides and 2.9% SDHS, while formulation 2 contained 7% lipopeptides and 6.1% SDHS
Figure 4.9 Effectiveness of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides over crude oils in the baffled flask test. Formulation 1 contained 1.4% lipopeptides and 2.9% SDHS, while formulation 2 contained 7% lipopeptides and 6.1% SDHS

Figure 4.10 Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp after a 96- h exposure of lipopeptide based dispersant, WAF with Bongkot light crude oil, the

lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and the dispersed oil and CEWAF with Bongkot light crude oil and lipopeptide based dispersant
Figure 5.1 The collecting sample point at Ao Udum Port, near Thai oil public company transportation port
Figure 5. 2 Bongkot light crude oil dyed with Red O oil, Lipopeptide based dispersant and <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 stock solution
Figure 5.3 Sand sample from Pattaya Beach
Figure 5. 4 The experimental diagram of simulation of 3D-box model for oil spill remediation process
Figure 5. 5 Diagram of the 40 L mesocosm tank as a small scale experiment used in this study. The collecting points were conduct with silicone tube at 2 points
Figure 5. 6 The eco-propeller pump model RW15 was set up was a W2 as a continuous wave maker and the speed was set at the lowest point (green light) and the power pump was set at the fastest point
Figure 5.7 The 160 L medium scale mesocosm tank used in this study. The collecting points were conduct with silicone tube at 2 difference positions
Figure 5. 8 The remaining crude oil in sand after 30-min shaking time and 10-day incubation. The control experiment contained only synthetic seawater 109
Figure 5.9 The number of Gordonia sp. JC11 at day 0 and 10 from the treatment with Gordonia sp. JC11 only and lipopeptide based dispersant along with

Figure 5.10 Characteristic of oil film in the mesocosm with synthetic seawater at day 0 including (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based

Gordonia sp. JC11......110

dispersant only, (c) <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11112
Figure 5.11 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of synthetic seawater
Figure 5.12 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of synthetic seawater
Figure 5.13 The residual of oil on the sand in the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only (c) <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 at day 7. All treatments contained synthetic seawater
Figure 5.14 The residual of oil on the surface of synthetic seawater at the point 1 of the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based
dispersant with <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 at day 7
of the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 at day 7118
Figure 5.16 The bacteria cell number of <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 in synthetic seawater of the treatment with (a) <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only and (b) lipopeptide based dispersant applied along with <i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11
Figure 5. 17 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater

Figure 5.18 Residual oil on the surface of natural seawater at the point 1 of (a) crude oil only as a control (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only (c)

Gordonia sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with Gordonia

sp. JC11 at day 5......122

- Figure 5.22 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank. The experiment was followed by adding the crude oil after sample was collected at time 0 hr. Then, the lipopepitde based dispersant was sprayed on after collected sample at 18 hr and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added after collected sample at 24 hr. 128
- Figure 5.24 The suspended solids in the 160 L mesocosm with natural seawater at point 2 from the outside view (a) and inside top view (b) at 166 hr (day 7). 131
- Figure 5.25 The number of total bacteria (bar graph) comparing with the oil degrading bacteria (line graph) in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and

xvii

จุฬาลงกรณมหาวทยาลย Chulalongkorn University

Content of Table

Table 2.1 World history of oil spills from tankers and refineries
Table 2.2 List of large oil spills in Thailand10
Table 2.3 Types of spill oil and properties
Table 2. 4 History and characteristics of dispersant
Table 2.5 Example of surfactants use as dispersant in oil spill remediation process . 14
Table 2.6 Biosurfactant application and their producing bacteria 18
Table 2.7 Characteristic curvature of biosurfactant
Table 2.8 Application of surfactant mixed system using HLD concept
Table 3.1 Characteristic of hydrocarbons 43
Table 3.2 Properties of lipopeptide samples. 53
Table 3.3 Percent of dissolved lipopeptides in high to low polarity solvents
Table 3.4 Minimal Bactericidal concentration (MBC) of various lipopeptide
biosurfactant and other surfactants on pyrene-degrading bacteria
Table 4.1 Characteristics of crude oils76
Table 4.2 Molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS calculated from the HLD
concept77
Table 4.3 Molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS calculated from the HLD
concept
Table 4.4 Compositions of the lipopeptide based dispersants
Table 4.5 Microemulsion type and IFT of lipopeptide-based dispersants
Table 4.6 Lethal concentration at 10 % and 50% (LC $_{10}$ and LC $_{50}$) for whiteleg
shrimp exposed to various samples at 96 hr
Table 5.1 Physical properties of natural seawater samples for 40 L mesocosms 100

Table 5.2 Time table on applying the lipopeptide based dispersant and Gordonia	
sp.JC11 in the 160 L mesocosm tank	107
Table 5.3 Characteristic of the mesocosm tank at difference time points	134



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

Chapter I

1.1 Statement of problem

Crude oil spills in seawater significantly contaminate the ocean and coastal environments. The dispersion of oil spills by natural processes, chemical dispersants and mechanical dispersion can enhance the water accommodated fraction (WAF) of oil and reduce the amount of oil reaching coastal areas (Zeinstra-Helfrich et al., 2015). The application of dispersants is the fastest way to protect vulnerable coasts because they offer the highest maximum oil encounter rate (Prendergast and Gschwend, 2014). In addition, dispersants can enhance hydrocarbon removal from seawater, as seen by increased crude oil biodegradation (Zahed et al., 2011) and pyrene photodegradation (Gong et al., 2015). Commercial oil dispersants are usually a mixture of 2-3 surfactants and organic solvents. For example, COREXIT dispersants contain 60-100% hydrocarbons, 1-5% propylene glycols and 10-30% organic sulfonic acid salts (NalcoEnvironmentalSolutions, 2014), while Slickgone dispersants contain 60-70% kerosene and 1-10% sodium dioctylsulfosuccinate (Savron, 2014). The application of commercial dispersants containing both surfactants and solvent can be harmful to marine organisms as well as to microbial communities (Kleindienst et al., 2015). There is an urgent need to find strategies to formulate environmentally benign oil dispersants, and biosurfactants are considered a candidate for such dispersant formulations (Nyankson et al., 2015).

Biosurfactants from various microorganisms are amphiphilic molecules that have the ability to remove hydrophobic organic compounds (Trellu et al., 2016). They are interesting candidates for petroleum bioremediation because of their ability to enhance hydrocarbon solubility, mobility and biodegradation, and they have low toxicity and are biodegradable (Mnif and Ghribi, 2015). The formulation of biosurfactant-based dispersants has been reported by Song et al., 2013) who used a uniform design (UD) to optimize the concentration of each ingredient. The best formulation for heavy crude oil contained 9.45% rhamnolipid, 9.75% sophorolipid, 27.25% polysorbate-80, 3.51% sorbeth-40 tetraoleate and 50% ethylene glycol butyl ether. Due to the complexity of this formulation, this study aimed to formulate simple biosurfactant- based dispersants without using organic solvents. In addition, the formulation should correspond to the composition of oil because the type of oil plays an important role in the success of dispersant application (Zeinstra-Helfrich, et al., 2015; Prendergast and Gschwend, 2014).

This study focused on lipopeptide biosurfactants, which have been used to disperse petroleum hydrocarbons. For example, purified surfactin from *Bacillus subtilis* 41651 A1 has a similar dispersant to oil ratio (DOR) as COREXIT when applied to hexane in saline water (Marti et al., 2014), and lipopeptides in foamate from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 showed 100% oil displacement efficiency with diesel oil and could also disperse Arabian light oil (76-84%) and heavy oil (65-67%) (Khondee et al., 2015). To increase the surface activity of lipopeptides, (Youssef et al., 2007) mixed lipopeptides with a synthetic surfactant to provide the hydrophobic/ hydrophilic conditions necessary for lowering the interfacial tension (IFT) against hydrocarbons. In this study, the solvent-free dispersants were formulated by mixing lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 with sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate (SDHS). Concentrated *Bacillus* sp. GY19 lipopeptides were prepared by freeze-drying the foamate from Khondee et al., (2015), while SDHS was selected due to its low toxicity to aquatic organisms (Franzetti et al., 2006).

The equivalent alkane carbon number (EACN) has been used to characterize the hydrophobicity of alkane-type hydrocarbons and to represent the behavior of complex hydrocarbon mixtures, such as crude oils, which have an EACN in the range of 6-12 (Wan et al., 2014). The hydrophilic–lipophilic deviation (HLD) concept and the EACN have been applied to design surfactant formulations for various purposes, such as flow assurances, during petroleum production processes (Salager and Forgiarini, **2012)** and cold temperature detergency of vegetable oils and fats (Do et al., 2015). However, to the best of our knowledge, this is the first time the HLD concept has been introduced to determine a suitable dispersant formulation. The HLD is an empirical equation based on microemulsion formulation, and it includes parameters that represent the oil polarity, surfactant hydrophobicity, temperature and co-surfactant (alcohol). The general HLD equation for mixed anionic surfactants at room temperature without alcohol is simplified as Eq.1 (Acosta et al., 2008);

$$HLD = ln(S) - K \times Nc, o + X1(Cc1) + X2(Cc2)$$
 Eq. 1

where S is the salinity in the aqueous phase (g/100 mL), K is a constant of the surfactant and Nc,o is the EACN; X_1 and X_2 are the molar fraction of each surfactant and Cc1 and Cc2 are the characteristic curvature (Cc) values of each surfactant.

At HLD = 0, the interaction of the surfactant and water is exactly equal to the interaction between the surfactant and oil, which then exhibits the three-phase behavior of Winsor Type III microemulsions and the lowest IFT (Nguyen and Sabatini, 2011). Because a major role of a dispersant is to enhance natural dispersion by reducing the IFT as well as forming micellar droplets for oil solubilization, a formulation that provides the lowest possible IFT is desirable. Consequently, a lipopeptide based dispersant could be formulated by optimizing the molar ratio of each surfactant to correspond with the EACN of each oil type and the salinity of seawater to achieve HLD=0. The advantages of this approach are simple and quantifiable.

A common feature of crude oil is low water solubility, which poses special problems for those microorganisms capable of utilizing such water- immiscible substrates as source of carbon and energy (Chandran and Das, 2012). Besides increasing surface area of hydrophobic water-insoluble substrates, dispersant can increase the bioavailability of hydrophobic compounds and lead to increase oil degradation by indigenous and effectiveness petroleum degrading bacteria. Recently, Laorrattanasak et al. (2016) reported that biosurfactant from *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 promoted that ability of *Gordonia* sp. JC11, a petroleum degrading-bacterium isolated from seawater In Thailand on degrading fuel oil in seawater. Biosurfactant from *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 is considered an effective dispersant, however its production yield was low. Therefore, this study, investigated the efficiency of lipopeptide based dispersant along with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 for enhancing petroleum hydrocarbon removal in both synthetic seawater and natural seawater collected from the coastal in Thailand. The experiments were carried out in batch mode using 40 L and 160 L mesocosm tanks for small and medium scale experiments, respectively.

In conclusion, this work was divided into 3 phases as followed;

1. characterization of lipopeptide biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 on their surface properties and physiochemical characteristics

2. formulating of lipopeptide based dispersant by using the HLD concept

3. investigation of the feasibility of lipopeptide based dispersant and oildegrading bacteria for oil-spill remediation process.

The acquired knowledges from this research were the property of biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and basic dispersant formulation for remediation process. The applications of the HLD concept and lipopeptides were expected to be a model for formulating solvent-free biosurfactant-based dispersants to clean up crude oil spills. Moreover, the outcome of this research was a formulating principle for other biosurfactants, which could be applied for various organic pollutants. Finally, it would confirm the efficiency of biosurfactant and its dispersant formulation for remediation process. The process of using biosurfactant will reduce the environmental impacts and lead to sustainable oil spill remediation process in the future.

1.2 Research hypotheses

1. Biosurfactant produced by *Bacillus* sp. GY19 had better surface activity than synthetic surfactant due to its complex structure and had lower toxicity because it was biologically produced from natural based substrates.

2. HLD concept could be used to formulate the lipopeptide based dispersant and would effectively reduce interfacial tension and increase the dispersed efficiency of petroleum hydrocarbons, according to the balancing of hydrophilic and lipophilic of mixtures.

3. Lipopeptide based dispersant could enhance the biodegradability of petroleum-degrading bacteria by increasing petroleum bioavailability.

1.3 Research objectives

The goals of this research were to characterize the lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and to formulate lipopeptide based dispersant for oil spill remediation. To achieve these goals, several objectives are established as follows.

1. To characterize physiochemical, surface properties and toxicity of lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19.

2. To formulate a lipopeptide based dispersant using HLD concept to achieve the low interfacial tension and high dispersant efficiency.

3. To study the feasibility of lipopeptide based dispersant in enhancing petroleum oil dispersion and biodegradation in seawater.

1.4 Scope of the study

- 1. Lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 following Khondee et al. (2015) was used.
- 2. Low toxic and biodegradable synthetic surfactant was selected as minor ingredient in the dispersant formulation.
- 3. Hexane, decane, and dodecane were chosen as the model of petroleum hydrocarbons because they represent a wide range of petroleum crude oils.
- 4. Two crude oils including Bongkot light crude oil and Arab light/Arab extra light blend were used to study the efficiency of biosurfactant based dispersant.
- 5. Whiteleg shrimp and copepods were used as model marine organisms to study the toxicity of lipopeptide based dispersant.
- 6. The efficiency of biosurfactant based dispersant was tested with synthetic and natural seawater in petri dish, modified baffle flasks and mesocosm tanks.
- 7. *Gordonia* sp. JC11 isolated from oil-contaminated seawater by Chanthamalee and Luepromchai (2012) was used as a model petroleum-degrading bacterium.

1.5 Experimental framework

The conceptual framework of this study is in Figure 1.1. Initially, the experiments aimed to characterize the properties of biosurfactant powder and to formulate the dispersant by using the HLD concept. The formulation was expected to effectively reduce interfacial tension against hydrocarbons and increase the dispersion effectiveness. Finally, the efficiency of dispersant in enhancing petroleum biodegradation was observed after adding petroleum-degrading bacteria to the treated seawater.

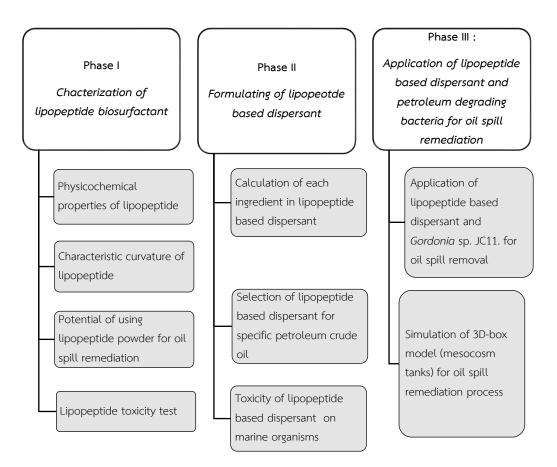


Figure 1.1 Flow chart of the research.

CHAPTER II

THEORETICAL BACKGROUNDS AND LITERATURE REVIEWS

2.1 Theoretical backgrounds

2.1.1 Oil spill

2.1.1.1 Oil spill evidences

The demand of petroleum as an energy source increases with the increasing worldwide industrialization. Oil spill occurs frequently around the world during petroleum exploitation and transportation (Brito et al., 2009, and Joo et al., 2013). Large amount of oil has been released into the sea and caused devastating effects on the marine environment. The environmental consequences of oil spills are dramatic for marine habitats and relevant biological and human activities (Crescenzi et al., 2002). The large oil spills in the world were shown in Table 2.1



Oil spill	Region	Oil spilt	Treatment	
		(1000t)		
Lakeview	America	1200	Containment and	
	(inland)		accidental fire	
Torrey Canyon	UK	119	Boom, Detergent	
Amoco Cadiz	France	223	Non-Severe weather	
lxtoc1	Mexico	454-480	Skims, booms,	
	8		accidental fire, well	
	-///		capped	
Castillo de	S. Africa	252	Diluted dispersants	
Beliver				
Exxon Valdez	Alaska	43	Skinners, booms,	
	R CALLYS	and and	sorbent. Dispersant,	
			surfactants, solvent,	
	จุหาลงกรณ์มห	าวิทยาลัย	burning, hot water	
	HULALONGKORN	UNIVERSITY	washing	
Kuwaiti fires	Kuwait	200000	Burning	
Mt Haven	Genoa	144	Burnt for 3 days, solid	
			removal	
Deepwater	Gulf of	500-585	Fire accidental capping,	
Horizon	Mexico		booms, barrier,	
			skimming dispersant	

Table 2.1 World history of oil spills from tankers and refineries

In Thailand, the marine department reported that there were 9 big oil spill accidences near offshore and marine places as shown in Table 2.2. These big oil spills released over 20,000 liters of crude oil at that time. Most of the oil spills caused during transportation (Marine department, 2017).

Year	Type of spilled oil	Location	Amount release
2001	Crude oil	Rayong Province	30 Tons
2002	Fuel oil	Chonburee province	234 Tons
2002	Fuel oil	Chonburee province	210 Tons
2005	Crude oil	Chonburee province	20 Tons
2006	Fuel oil	Rayong Province	20 Tons
2007	Saraline 185V	Trident-16 (Offshore Mobile Drilling Unit)	220 Barrels
2007	Diesel and Fuel oil	Songkhla Province	20 Ton
2008	Fuel oil	Samutprakarn Province	> 40 Tons
2011	Diesel B5	Phuket Province	40 Tons

Table 2.2 List of large oil spills in Thailand

Source: Marine department (2017)

Unfortunately, oil spills often spread to shorelines and other environmentally sensitive areas and by then, the oil is usually several days old and weathered; it is usually thick, often emulsified, and difficult to eliminate (Pereira et al., 2013). Additionally, Oil spills can have devastating consequences for society; economically, environmentally, and socially. As a result, oil spill accidents have started intense media attention, bringing many sector together for oil spill best practice response and remediation (Broekema, 2016).

2.1.1.2 Hydrocarbons in oil spills

Over the last decade, there are many types of oil spills in the world. Oil types differ from each other in their viscosity, volatility, and toxicity, which can have different effects to the environment. The petroleum crude oil have classified into four type as shown in Table 2.3.

Type of oil	Characteristics				
Туре 1	Very Light Oils (Gasoline and Jet Fuels)				
	 Highly volatile. 				
	 High concentrations of toxic (soluble) compounds. 				
	 Localized, severe impacts to water column. 				
	No cleanup possible.				
Туре 2	Light Oils (Diesel, No. 2 Fuel Oil and Light Crudes)				
	 Moderately volatile; will leave residue after a few days. 				
	 Moderate concentrations of toxic (soluble) compounds. 				
	Long-term contamination potential.				
	Cleanup can be very effective				
Туре 3	Medium Oils (Most Crude Oils)				
	 About one-third will evaporate within 24 hours. 				
	 Oil contamination of intertidal areas can be severe and long-term. 				
	 Oil impacts to waterfowl and fur-bearing mammals can be severe. 				
	 Cleanup most effective if conducted quickly 				
Туре 4:	Heavy Oils (Heavy Crude Oils, No. 6 Fuel Oil and Bunker C)				
	Long-term contamination of sediments possible				
	 Weathers very slowly 				
	 Shoreline cleanup difficult under all conditions 				

Table 2.3 Types of spill oil and properties

Source: Office of response and restoration (2017)

The report from ITOF shows that a large proportion (39%) of the oil spills were spills of heavy fuel oil (IFO 380 and above) followed by crude oil, intermediated Fuel oil, Light Fuel/Diesel respectively (Chapman et al., 2007). In 2010, the oil spill in Deepwater Horizon (DWH) released an approximately 4.9 million barrels of South Louisiana sweet crude oil into the Gulf of Mexico (Abbriano et al., 2011), resulting in the largest marine oil spill in U.S. history and perhaps the second largest in the world (Gong et al., 2014). Another big oil spill occurred from ruptured hull in Prince William Sound, Alaska names Exxon Valdez oil spill discharged 11 million gallons of Alaskan North Slope crude oil.

Most of spilled oil contains many fractions of hydrocarbon including saturated n-alkanes, polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs), and their alkylated homologs, with 50% as low-molecular-weight petroleum hydrocarbons (methane and C2–C11 alkanes) (Ryerson et al., 2012). The detection of hydrocarbon component such as PAHs (both parent and alkylated), n-alkanes, xylene (BTEX) and toluene, benzene, and ethylbenzene found significant high concentration in both surface and deepwater samples (Camilli et al., 2010 and Sammarco et al., 2013)

2.1.1.3 Dispersants for oil spill remediation

There are many options available for treating oil pollution, including physical, chemical and biological treatment (Larson, 2010). A candidate technique that widely used to treat oil spill is dispersant. Dispersant are classified from their generation and their type as showed in Table 2.4. Table 2. 4 History and characteristics of dispersant

Generation and Type	Characteristics of dispersant		
First generation	Industrial cleaner and degreaser		
	- high toxic to aquatic organism		
	- short time usage		
Second generation	- contain a no or low aromatic hydrocarbon solvents		
(Type I dispersant)	- 15-25% of surfactant mixed with solvent		
	- Required high dose rate (Dispersant to Oil ratio,		
	DOR) between 1:1 and 1 :3		
	- Low toxicity than first generation		
	- No longer use in many countries		
Third generation	- contain a blend of 2-3 surfactants, glycol and light		
(Type II, III dispersant)	petroleum distillate solvents.		
	- 25-65 % surfactant mixed with solvent		
	- Dosage Type II DOR 2:1 to 1:5, Type III DOR 1:5-1:15		

Source: This table were modified from The International Tanker Owners Pollution Federation Limited (ITOPF, 2016) Dispersants from nonionic and anionic surfactants are now the most generally formulated as shown in Table 2.5

Surfactant	Example
Nonionic	- sorbitan esters of fatty acids
surfactants	- polyalkoxylated sorbitan esters of fatty acids
	- polyalkoxylated fatty alcohols
	- polyethylene glycol esters of oleic acid
	- sorbitan monolaurate
	- ethoxylated sorbitan trioleate
Anionic	- salts of dialkyl sulfosuccinates
surfactants	- alkyl benzene sulfonic acid
	- sodium lauryl sulfate
Q.	- isopropylamine dodecyl benzene sulfonate
-	- sodium diocty sulfosuccinate

Table 2.5 Example of su	rfactants use as	dispersant in c	oil spill r	emediation process
I				1

Modified from: (Fiocco and Lewis, 1999)

CHULALONGKORN UNIVERSITY

When dispersant reaches the lower part of the oil slick, the surfactant molecules spread along the oil-water interface and lower the interfacial tension. Small droplets of oil then begin to break away and disperse into the upper zones of the water column. As surfactant is carried off with the oil droplets, additional surfactant in the oil phase replenishes the slick oil-water interface. Consequently, the oil slick gradually depleted as droplets break away and more surfactant reaches the interface. The dispersed oil droplets are stabilized by the surfactant layer which prevents combination and re-surfacing (Figure 2.1).

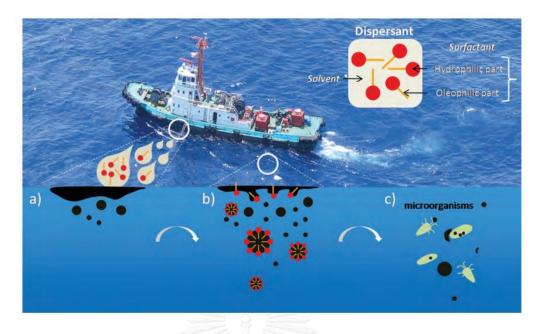


Figure 2.1 Dispersant mechanism of oil spill.

(a) Dispersant contain molecules of surfactant and solvent is applied to oil slick .

(b) The surfactant molecules coalesce with the oil slick and diffuses in to oil, solvent delivers surfactant throughout oil and oil-water interface, and reduce surface tension, making small oil droplets to break away from oil slick.

(c) Oil droplets were dispersed by turbulence and degraded by naturally microorganism (ITOPF, 2016).

CHULALONGKORN UNIVERSITY

There are two major issues associated with the use of dispersants. The first one is dispersant effectiveness and the second one is toxicity of the resulting oil dispersion in the water column (Fingas and Brown, 2011). The effectiveness of dispersant is determined by measuring the amount of oil that puts into the water column and comparing it to the amount of oil that remain on the water surface. The effectiveness was influence by many factors that have been investigated include dispersant-to-oil ratio (DOR), salinity, dispersant characteristics (e.g., hydrophilic-lipophilic balance, surfactant chemical structure, and solvent characteristics), mixing energy, and the

physical-chemical characteristics of the oil (Fingas and Brown, 2011, Fingas, 2015, Nedwed et al., 2011, Chandankere et al., 2014 and Marti et al., 2013).

Many different types of dispersant test procedures and apparatus have been described in literature. At least 35 methods of testing dispersant effectiveness have been developed (Clayton et al., 1993). Three approaches have been used for dispersant applications in these tests. The testing procedures range from simple laboratory tests using shake flasks to complicated tests using pilot scale apparatus with continuous flow. In general, laboratory tests can be classified into four categories (Clayton et al. 1993):

(1) Tank tests with water volumes ranging from 1 to 150 L.

(2) Interfacial surface tension tests measure properties of the treated oil instead of dispersant effectiveness directly.

(3) Flume tests using dispersant for simulating real world conditions of oil spills.

(4) Flask tests that are conducted at a relatively small scale and are now popular used, including the Labofina, Warren Springs, or rotating flask test; the swirling flask test; and the baffled flask test (Sorial et al., 2004, Venosa and Holder, 2007, Venosa et al., 2010)

Other concern of dispersant application is toxicity both of the dispersant itself and the dispersed oil droplets. Early dispersant formulations were essentially solvent based degreasing agents adapted from other uses. These early dispersants proved to be highly toxic to aquatic organisms, resulting in an unfavorable public impression of dispersant use that persists today. Dispersants in use today are much less toxic than early generation dispersants. However, surfactants used in most dispersants are synthetic petroleum-based surfactants; which some of them are toxic and can be accumulated in the environment. Consequently, this study aimed to use biosurfactant for dispersant formulation.

2.1.2 Biosurfactant

2.1.2.1 Definitions

Biosurfactants are amphiphilic compounds containing both hydrophilic and hydrophobic moieties in their structure and most were produced by a wide variety of living microorganisms (Banat, 2000). According to their structural like chemical surfactant and functional diversity making biosurfactants are able to partition at the oil/water interfaces and reduce the interfacial tension (Darvishi et al., 2011) Moreover, biosurfactants are a desirable alternative to synthetic surfactant because of their selectivity, biodegradability, low toxicity and stability at extreme temperatures, pH levels and salt concentrations (Nerurkar et al., 2009). For this reason, biosurfactant have been used in various applications such as food production, pharmaceutical, cosmetic, agricultural, detergent, enhanced oil recovery and remediation of oil spills (Pornsunthorntawee et al., 2009, Nguyen et al., 2010) Biosurfactants are classified into different types e.g. glycolipids, polymeric biosurfactant and lipopeptide, rhamnolipid. The type and their application were shown in Table 2.6

> จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

Туре	Application	Producing bacteria	References
Glycolipid	Bioremediation	<i>Bacillus</i> sp. NO4,	(Rizi et al., 2012)
	crude oil and	Pseudomonas	(Ilori et al., 2005)
	polycyclic aromatic	putida IR1,	(Sadouk et al., 2008)
	hydrocarbon in	Aeromonas spp.	(Saeki et al., 2009)
	contaminated site		
Rhamnolipid	Bioremediation and	Pseudomonas	(Whang et al., 2008)
	petroleum	aeruginosa J4,	(Arutchelvi and
	hydrocarbon	Pseudomonas	Doble, 2010)
	contaminated site	aeruginosa	(Nguyen et al., 2010)
Lipopeptide	- Enhance oil	Azotobacter	(Thavasi et al., 2011)
	recovery	chroococcum,	(Thavasi et al., 2011)
	- Bioremediation	Azotobacter	(Qiao and Shao,
	of petroleum	chroococcum,	2010)
	hydrocarbon from	Alcanivorax	
	contaminated site	dieselolei B-5	
Surfactin	Enhance oil	Bacillus subtilis	(Whang et al., 2008)
	recovery and	ATCC 21332	(Pacwa-Płociniczak et
	biodegradation of		al., 2016)
	hydrocarbon and		
	heavy metal		

Table 2.6 Biosurfactant application and their producing bacteria

Biosurfactant generally classified by their chemical structure to lowmolecular-weight and high-molecular-weight polymers (Banat et al., 2010). The hydrophobic moiety of biosurfactant is either long chain fatty acid, hydroxy fatty acid, or α -alkyl- β - hydroxy fatty acid and the hydrophilic moiety can be carbohydrate, amino acid, cyclic peptide, phosphate, or carboxylic acid alcohol (Bordoloi and Konwar, 2009).

2.1.2.2 Biosurfactant properties

Surface and interfacial activities including ionic type, surface tension reduction, interfacial tension behavior and emulsification are importance properties for biosurfactant. Most biosurfactant are either anionic or neutral; only a few, such as those containing amine groups, are cationic (Mulligan, 2005). The ionic type of biosurfactant is relevant to the improvement of the biosurfactant efficiency especially in the solubilization capacity.

Several biosurfactants have been reported to have a high surface activity with a low surface tension reduction and low critical micelle concentration (CMC). The critical micelle concentration is the concentration at which surfactant form micelle form (Rosen, 2004). At the concentration below CMC, surfactant expresses as the monomer and had high the surface tension. The increasing in surfactant concentration leads to reduction of surface tension until the concentration reach the CMC as shown in Figure 2.2 (Pacwa-Płociniczak et al., 2011). Another important parameter of surfactant is the interfacial tension between two immiscible phases like oil and water. In the present of biosurfactant, hydrophobic moiety turn to interact with oil phase, in contrast, the hydrophilic moiety heading to the water phase making the combination of oil and water (Figure 2.3). The interfacial tension refers to the force that holds the surface of a particular phase together. The minimal interfacial tension of system means that low forces require to hold the two immiscible phases and the system become one phase (Rosen, 2004).

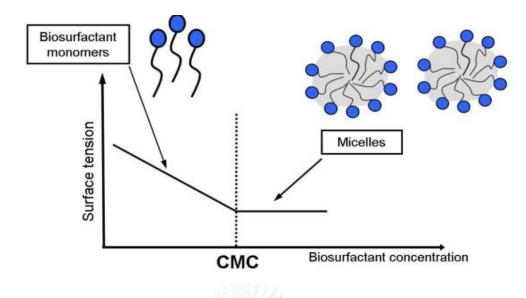


Figure 2.2 The relationship between surface tension, critical micelle concentration and biosurfactant Source : (Pacwa-Plociniczak et al., 2011)

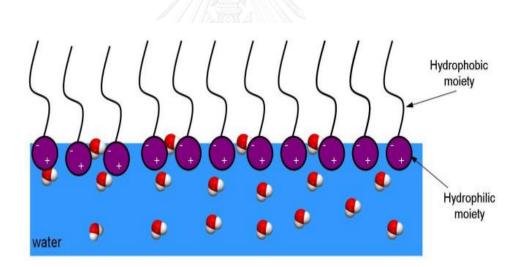


Figure 2.3 Biosurfactant molecules at the interface between liquid and air Source : (Pacwa-Plociniczak et al., 2011)

The properties of surfactants which related to the balance between their hydrophilic and hydrophobic moieties are defined as hydrophilic-lipophilic balance (HLB). Surfactants can be classified according to their Hydrophile-Lipophile portion. The HLB value indicates whether a surfactant will produce a water-in-oil or oil-in-water emulsion. Emulsifiers with a lower HLB value of 3-6 are lipophilic and promote waterin-oil emulsification, while emulsifiers with higher HLB values between 10 and 18 are more hydrophilic and promote oil-in-water emulsions. A classification based on HLB values has been used to evaluate the suitability of different surfactants for various applications. Usually, HLB value is important in determining oil dispersion effectiveness and oil spill dispersants should traditionally have (HLB) values around 10 which had the same solubility in oil and water (Fingas and Fieldhouse, 2012).

HLB had limited use in the prediction of oil-surfactant-water equilibrium. Therefore, the value of the Characteristic curvature (Cc) value was quantified reflects the tendency of the surfactant to form micelles (negative values of Cc) or reverse micelles (positive values of Cc) in the presence of a reference oil (Acosta et al., 2008). There are many researches on characterization of Cc value of synthetic surfactant while only Nguyen and Sabatini (2011) reported the Cc value of rhamnolipid and sophorolipid as shown in Table 2.7. The information from surfactant characterization is then used for design of the most efficient formulation to improve in many hydrocarbon applications from a formation for the desired application.

> จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

Table 2.7 Characteristic curvature of biosurfactant

Biosurfactant	Cc value	Structure	References
Rhamnolipid	-1.41	Head group	(Nguyen and
(Glycolipid)		- carboxylate group Sabatini, 20	
		- rhamnosyl	
		Tails group	
		- two identical tails of C8	
		alkyl chain	
Sophorolipids	4.5	Head group	(Nguyen and
(Glycolipid)		-Carbohydrate	Sabatini, 2011)
		Tails group	
		- fatty acid tail of 16 or 18	
		carbon atoms	

In conclusion, many studies found that biosurfactant produced by the same microorganism with different substrates can have different molecular structures and compositions. From this reason, biosurfactants can have various properties. To achieve the high effectiveness of biosurfactant in oil spill application, the basic properties of each biosurfactant must be characterized.

2.1.3 Enhancement of surfactant efficiency

In general, blends of surfactants are more effective than a single surfactant at a given HLB value (Fiocco and Lewis, 1999). The optimal HLB system could lower the interfacial tension of two immiscible phases and lead to the effectiveness of the dispersant application. The efficiency of surfactant system can enhance by following approaches.

2.1.3.1 Addition of electrolyte

Hydrocarbon solubilization can be enhanced by enlarging an internal volume of micelle which mainly depends on the combining of surfactant monomers to form micelle. Micelle combination is an abundance of surfactant monomer in micelle which depends on monomer structure for different types of biosurfactant. Combining between micelle can increase when the sectional area of hydrophilic head group decrease and hydrophobic tail is increasing (Israelachvili, 1994, Ronsen, 2004). When the electrolyte for example Na⁺ is added into anionic surfactant as rhamnolipid-typed biosurfactant; the electrolyte will create linkage between anionic head group of monomer and then reduce repulsion among each monomer at head group (Figure 2.4). Reduced repulsion of monomer for micelle formation increase or the combination among micelle is increased. Consequently, the internal volume and the solubilization of micelle is increased (Bai et al., 1998)

OIL + COSURFACTANT (e.g. Pentanol) SURFACTANT (e.g. SDS) + SALT (e.g. NaCl) CONC. of SALT or CONC. of COSURFACTANT, or TEMPERATURE

Figure 2.4 Interaction between electrolyte and surfactant (Promod Kumar and Mittal, 1999)

2.1.3.2 Addition of co-surfactant

Co-surfactant is medium-chain alcohol which its EACN is between 3 and 8 such as pentanol, polyethylene glycol, ether, glycerene mono- and di-ester, and etc. When co-surfactant is added to the surfactant system, it will rotate in between surfactant monomers and reduce the repulsion among each monomer at the head group. Consequently, the balance between water and hydrocarbon molecules is improved (Kumar and Mittal, 1999; Baglioni et al., 2001; Acosta, 2007) (Figure 2.5).

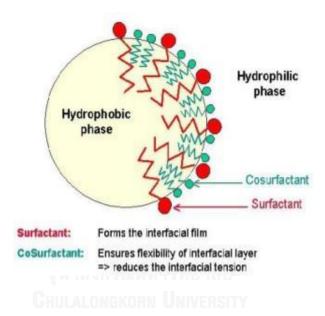


Figure 2.5 Interaction between co-surfactant and surfactant (Source: http://www.pharmainfo.net)

2.1.3.3 Combination of biosurfactant with synthetic

surfactant/biosurfactant

From previous reports, co-surfactant and linker were classified as volatile organic carbon (VOC), so it can have caused environmental impacts. Other strategies to enhance the efficiency of surfactant system are the combination of biosurfactant with low toxicity synthetic surfactant or another biosurfactant which can adjust the hydrophilic and lipophilic part of surfactant.

Nguyen et al. (2008) investigated the efficiency of rhamnolipid biosurfactant and synthetic surfactant mixtures for improving the interfacial activity of the surfactant system against several light non-aqueous-phase liquids (LNAPLs). Since rhamnolipid biosurfactant is relatively more hydrophilic, the researcher hypothesized that mixtures of rhamnolipid biosurfactants with more hydrophobic synthetic surfactants would produce lower interfacial tensions (IFTs) than an individual rhamnolipid biosurfactant. Three alkyl propoxylated (PO) sulfate synthetic surfactants were individually mixed with the rhamnolipid. As the hydrophobicity of the surfactant mixture approached that of the hydrocarbon, IFT values decreased by one to two orders of magnitude below that achieved with individual surfactants. This work shows that the rhamnolipid has excellent phase behavior at low concentrations and can be used in surfactant mixtures to achieve the low IFT values needed for environmental remediation.

2.1.3.4 Hydrophilic-Lipophilic Deviation (HLD)

The hydrophilic–lipophilic deviation (HLD) concept and the EACN have been applied to design surfactant formulations for various purposes, such as flow assurances, during petroleum production processes (Salager et al. (1979 and 1999) and cold temperature detergency of vegetable oils and fats (Do et al, 2015). The equation of HLD frameworks were showed as following; For ionic surfactants HLD

$$= \ln(S) - K \times EACN - f(A) + Cc - \alpha T^* \Delta T$$
[1]

For nonionic surfactant HLD

$$= b^* S - K \times EACN - f(A) + Cc - \alpha T^* \Delta T$$
[2]

Where

S	the salinity in the aqueous phase (g/100 mL)
EACN	the equivalent alkane carbon number of the oil
K, b	an empirical constant depending on the type of surfactant
	head group
f(A)	the function of the type and concentration of the alcohol
	used
Сс	the surfactant parameter as the characteristic curvature
Δ T	the difference between the experimental temperature and
	the reference temperature, which is 25 $^\circ C$
α ⊤	temperature coefficients

Generally, the model uses the concept of the hydrophilic-lipophilic difference (HLD) to calculate the chemical potential difference of transferring a surfactant from the oil to the aqueous phase; as a function of formulation variables such as type of surfactant, oil, temperature, electrolyte concentration (Acosta and Bhakta, 2008).

The general HLD equation for mixed anionic surfactants at room temperature without alcohol is simplified as Eq.3 (Acosta et al., 2008)

$$HLD = ln(S) - K \times EACN + X_1(Cc_1) + X_2(Cc_2)$$
[3]

where X_1 and X_2 are the molar fraction of each surfactant and Cc1 and Cc2 are the characteristic curvature (Cc) values of each surfactant.

At HLD = 0, the interaction of the surfactant and water is exactly equal to the interaction between the surfactant and oil, which then exhibits the three-phase behavior of Winsor Type III microemulsions and the lowest IFT (Acosta et al., 2008, Witthayapanyanon et al., 2008, Nguyen and Sabatini, 2011).

The advantages of this approach are simple and quantifiable. Therefore, there are many researches using the HLD concept for various applications as shown in Table 2.8.



Application	Surfactant system	Target oil	Condition	Reference
Oilfield	series of anionic	Toluene as	Temp.:	Kiran et al.
Corrosion	(alkoxylated phosphate	a model	25 °C	(2014)
Inhibitors	esters)		Salinity:	
in oilfield			1 - 20 %	
pipelines	cationic			
	(alkoxylated amines,			
	Aromatic amines,			
	imidazoline acetates			
	and quaternary amines)			
Detergency	Mixtures of Anionic	Vegetable	Temp.:	Do et al.,
	Extended Surfactants:	Oils and	10 -30 °C	(2015)
	- C10-18PO-2EO-	Semi-Solid		
	NaSO ₄	Fats Using:	Salinity:	
	- sodium dioctyl	canola,	0.05-5 %	
	sulfosuccinate	jojoba,		
		coconut		
	OHOLALONGKONN	and palm		
		kernel oils		
Surfactant	internal olefin sulfonate	Several	Temp.:	Jin et al.,
flooding	(IOS)	Dead crude	25 °C	(2015)
	- alkyl	oils and	Salinity:	
	benzenesulfonate	surrogate	1.7 – 9.1 %	
	- alpha olefin	oils		
	sulfonate			
	Alcohol:			
	<i>lso</i> -butylalcohol			
	sec-butylalcohol			

Table 2.8 Application of surfactant mixed system using HLD concept

Application	Surfactant system	Target oil	Condition	Reference
Surfactant	Alkane sulfonate (SAS)	Heptane	Temp.:	Ghosh and
flooding	and sodium dodecyl		20 °C,	Johns
	benzene sulfonate		50 °C,	(2016)
	(SDBS)		90 °C	
			Salinity:	
			0-8%	
chemical	sodium alkyl alkoxy	crude oil at	Temp.:	Budhathoki
enhanced	sulfate surfactantsand a	high viscos	52°C	et al. (2016)
oilrecovery	sodium alkyl ethoxy	g	20 °C,	
(cEOR)	sulfate surfactant	2	50 °C,	
			90 °C	
			Salinity:	
			30%	
Predicting	Lecithin as surfactant	ethyl	Temp.:	Nouraei and
solubilisation	mixed with	caprate	20 °C,	Acosta
could apply	Peceol Polyglycerol	A A	52°C,	(2017)
for Drug	caprylate as a linkers	10	50 °C,	
delivery			90 °C	
Lecithin	จุฬาลงกรณ์มหา ค	าวิทยาลัย เ	Salinity:	
Food Pharma	GHULALONGKORN	UNIVERSITY		
Pharma	CHULALONGKORN	UNIVERSITY	30%	

2.1.4 Biodegradation of petroleum hydrocarbons during oil spill remediation

Bioremediation is a process whereby microorganisms degrade and metabolize chemical substances and restore environment quality. It aims to accelerate the natural attenuation process through which microorganisms assimilate organic molecules to cell biomass and produce by-products such carbon dioxide, water and heat (Atlas, 1995). It can be divided into 2 sub-techniques, bioaugmentation which added the effective microorganisms into contaminated site, and biostimulation which stimulated the indigenous microorganisms by adding nutrients. These techniques used microorganisms to remove the pollutant and change them into simple compounds. The degradation process occurs by itself.

A common feature of crude oil is low water solubility, which poses special problems for those microorganisms capable of utilizing such water-immiscible substrates as source of carbon and energy (Chandran and Das, 2012). Surfactants enhance solubilization of contaminants. Biodegradation is therefore enhanced by surfactants due to increasing bioavailability of pollutants. Bioremediation of oil sludge using biosurfactants has been reported as shown in Figure 2.6 (Cameotra and Singh, 2009)

The main mechanism of hydrocarbon biodegradation is occurred under aerobic condition. It starts with intracellular attack to organic pollutant; oxidative process cooperated with oxygen using oxygenases, and peroxidases. The conversion of intermediate can occur step by step and synthesize through tricarboxilic acid cycle, while biomass, carbon dioxide, and water are products from this pathway as shown in Figure 2.7 (Das and Chandran, 2011).

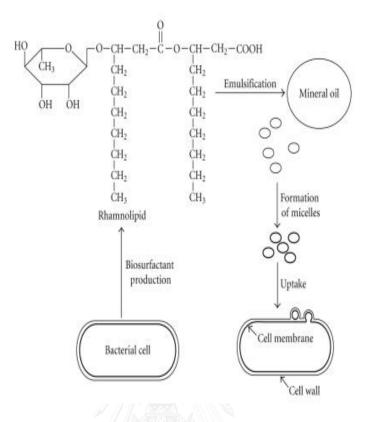


Figure 2.6 Involvement of biosurfactant (rhamnolipid) produced by *Pseudomonas* sp. in the uptake of hydrocarbons (Das and Chandran, 2011)

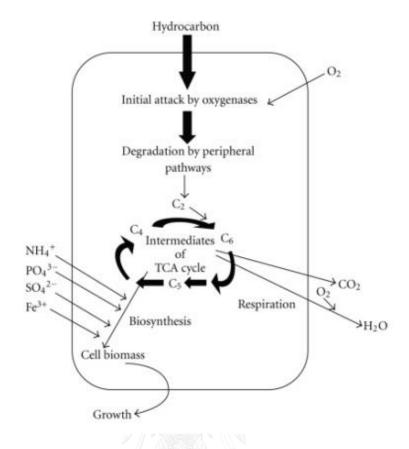


Figure 2.7 The main principle of aerobic degradation of hydrocarbons by microorganisms (Das and Chandran, 2011).

Environmental factors often limit the amount of oil degradation. There are 3 key elements;

i) hydrocarbon in physical type and concentration

ii) abiotic factors including salinity, pH, dissolved oxygen (DO), temperature.

iii)biotic factor referring to the competition with other microbial communities.

2.2 Literature reviews:

2.2.1 Lipopeptide biosurfactant

Lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* species exhibited good characteristic in lowering the interfacial tension of hydrocarbon which is related to the application of biosurfactant in petroleum industries and remediation. From literature reviews, members of genus *Bacillus* are considered a suitable group for industrial synthesis of biosurfactants because the species within this taxon are well known producers of surface active metabolites. Biosurfactants produced from *Bacillus* species are usually classified as lipopeptide which is a hydrophilic protein moiety (often in cyclic structure) attached to fatty acids. The most popular representative for this group is surfactin (Arima et al., 1968, Das et al., 2009)(Arima et al. 1968; Das et al., 2009) (Figure 2.8). However, the surface activities of biosurfactant produce from *Bacillus* species species from literature are varied.

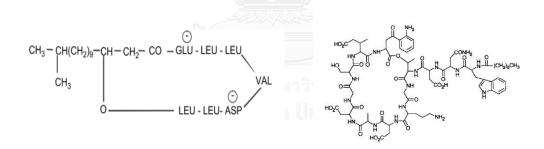


Figure 2.8 Structure of lipopeptide biosurfactant

Lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* species with difference carbon sources and conditions usually reduce the surface tension of water and some medium broth from 60-72 to 23-42 mN/m and have critical micelle concentrations between 0.001 -1 g/L (Horowitz, 1990, Yakimov et al., 1998, Youssef et al., 2007, Abdel-

Mawgoud et al., 2008, Al-Bahry et al., 2013, Ismail et al., 2013, Chen et al., 2015, De Oliveira et al., 2017).

Youssef et al. (2007) showed that lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from 3 strains of *Bacillus* sp. (*Bacillus subtilis* subsp. *subtilis*, *Bacillus subtilis* subsp. *spizizenii* and *Bacillus mojevenesis*) could reduce the interfacial tension between four hydrocarbons difference in alkane carbon number in range 0.3-2.17 mN/m for toluene, 1.17-3.27 mN/m for hexane, 0.84-3.19 mN/m for decane and 0.86-4.27 mN/m for hexadecane. These the result might confirmed that the lipopeptide had ability to compatible with hydrophobic hydrocarbon which meant that lipopeptide biosurfactant in this study tend to be hydrophobic surfactant. However, researcher concluded that the interfacial tension activity against each hydrocarbon depended on the relative proportions of 3-OH-C14, C15, C16, and C18 in the fatty acid tail of lipopedtide produced from difference *Bacillus subtilis* had its IFT against hexadecane 0.97 mN/m (Nitschke et al., 2010).

าลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

ilalongkorn Universi

There are few researches on the hydrophilic/hydrophobic properties of lipopeptide biosurfactant in term of HLB values (Dehghan-Noudeh et al., 2005, Vaz et al., 2012). The reported HLB of lipopeptide varied in range of 10-21, which is considered as hydrophilic biosurfactant. Dehghan-Noudeh et al. (2005) reported the HLB of lipopeptide biosurfactant produced by *Bacillus subtilis* ATCC 6633 was 21.27 (Dehghan-Noudeh et al., 2005). On the other hand, Vaz et al. (2012) reported that there is no consensus on the HLB of surfactin. Since, it is capable of lowering the surface tension of water to 27 mN/m, they suggested that it may also have an HLB near 10 (Vaz et al., 2012).

From these researches, the characteristics of biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* species varied. The characterization of biosurfactant produced from new bacterium with different carbon source is necessary before application of the biosurfactant. Therefore, this study investigated the characteristics of biosurfactant produced by *Bacillus* sp. GY19 in waste glycerol based medium containing palm oil.

2.2.2 Formulation of biosurfactant as dispersant

Surfactant blends show high dispersant effectiveness when compared with individual surfactant, which means synergistic agonistic interactions between surfactant molecules. In addition, the mixture of nonionic and ionic surfactants solutions form mixed micelles, which exhibits better efficiency in decreasing oil-water interfacial tensions and lower critical micelle concentration (CMC) than individual components and facilitate the dispersion of the oil droplets (Song et al., 2013). Biosurfactant become more interested to use as the dispersant in oil spill remediation. However, most of the dispersant application uses only biosurfactant in the form of crude extract or concentrated solution (Seaki et al., 2009; Marti et al., 2013). To increase its efficiency, the biosurfactant should be mixed with other surfactant. The mixture of biosurfactant and synthetic surfactant had been studied to optimize the interfacial tension behavior on various hydrocarbons (Nguyen et al. 2008 and Youssef et al., 2007).

Youssef et al. (2007) tested the interfacial activity of biosurfactants from individual bacterial strains and mixtures of biosurfactants from different bacterial strains with and without a synthetic surfactant. The result showed that the interfacial activity against toluene of lipopeptide biosurfactants produced by various *Bacillus* species depended on the relative proportions of 3-OH-C14, C15, C16, and C18 in the fatty acid tail. When mixing lipopeptide biosurfactants with the more hydrophilic, rhamnolipid biosurfactant, the IFT against toluene decreased as the percentage of the

3-OH C14 fatty acid increased in the lipopeptide. Mixtures of lipopeptide biosurfactants with the more hydrophobic synthetic surfactant, C12, C13-8PO SO4Na, were able to produce low IFT against hexane and decane. In general, the researcher found that lipopeptide biosurfactants with a heterogeneous fatty acid composition or mixtures of lipopeptide and rhamnolipid biosurfactants lowered the IFT against hydrophilic NAPLs. Conversely, mixtures of lipopeptide biosurfactants with a more hydrophobic synthetic surfactant lowered the IFT against hydrophobic synthetic surfactant lowered the IFT against hydrophobic NAPLs.

Song et al. (2013) developed oil spill dispersants based on two kinds of sorbitol nonionic surfactant (polysorbate 85 and sorbeth-40 tetraoleate), two kinds of glycolipid biosurfactants (rhamnolipid and sophorolipid) and a less toxic solvent (ethylene glycol butyl ether). The dispersant formulation was optimized by uniform design and the HLB values of dispersant were adjusted. The HLB values of formulations with the highest efficiency were 13.37 and 12.49, which were good agreement with the value of oil spill dispersant proposed. Moreover, they studied factors affecting the dispersion efficiency. They found that two dispersants formulation had high dispersion effectiveness (DE) for heavy crude oil at the dispersant-to-oil ratio below 1:25 and the temperature above 5°C.

Athas et al., (2014) studied the combination of two food grade surfactants i.e. lecithin (L), a phospholipid extracted from soybeans, and Tween 80 (T), a surfactant used in many food products. The result found that lecithin and Tween 80 blends show a synergistic effect in emulsion formation while neither L or T is effective on its own. The synergy is maximized at a 60/40 weight ratio of L/T. A comparison of lecithin and Tween 80 blends with Corexit 9500A shows that at a 60/40 weight ratio of L/T created a smaller oil droplets that remained stable to coalescence for a much longer time.

The smaller size and stability of crude oil droplets are believed to be important to their dispersion and eventual microbial degradation in the ocean (Athas et al., 2014).

Do et al. (2015) studied the mixture of extended surfactant (C10–18PO–2EO– NaSO4) and sodium dioctyl sulfosuccinate a hydrophobic twin-tailed surfactant for cleaning vegetable oils and semi-solid fats at cold temperature. The surfactant mixtures showed synergism in detergency performance compared to single surfactant. Moreover, the result that detergency efficiency of the surfactant formulation was greater than 90% at above the oil melting point while at low melting point temperature the performance decreased. Additional, results show that the experimental microemulsion phase behaviors interrelated very well with predictions from the hydrophilic–lipophilic deviation concept or HLD. Therefore, this knowledge had a potential to use for formulating a desire personal care and consumer product.

Recently, Budhathoki et al. (2016) studied the using of HLD concept for design the optimal middle phase microemulsion in high saline brine using hydrophilic lipophilic deviation (HLD) method. The results found that sodium alkyl alkoxy sulfate surfactants and a sodium alkyl ethoxy sulfate surfactant are tested at 52°C for reservoir brine having a total dissolved solid of above 300,000 mg/L. The optimized surfactant formulations show excellent aqueous phase stability, produce an ultra-low-interfacial tension (IFT), and give fast coalescence rates of less than 30 min at reservoir salinity and temperature. In addition, the hydrophilic lipophilic deviation (HLD) method is used to find the optimal surfactant/co-surfactant ratio at the reservoir salinity and temperature. The formulations meet IFT and stability criteria for cEOR process. Finally, the studied suggested that the HLD method is found to be a promising tool for designing microemulsion systems for cEOR applications (Budhathoki et al., 2016). From the literature review, the formulation of lipopeptide biosurfactant as dispersant had not been studied. Therefore, it is very challenging to formulate the lipopeptide biosurfactant with the low-toxicity synthetic surfactant as dispersant for oil remediation process.

2.2.3. Application of biosurfactant for enhancing petroleum biodegradation

The application of biosurfactants in the remediation of organic compounds, such as hydrocarbons, aims at increasing their bioavailability (biosurfactant-enhanced bioremediation) or mobilizing and removing the contaminants (Banat et al., 2010). The combination of biosurfactant and petroleum degrading bacteria become more interested to enhance the removal and biodegradation of contaminant.

Benincasa (2007) studied the ability of rhamnolipid produced from agroindustrial wastes by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* to enhance indigenous soil microorganisms on degradation of hydrocarbons under laboratory conditions. They found that 1 mg of biosurfactant/g of soil was the most efficient for the total petroleum hydrocarbon reduction, which reached 85% at the first 20 days in soil microcosms. Moreover, respirometer and microbial analyses showed that the biosurfactant added did not have toxic effects over the microbial populations (Benincasa, 2007).

Saeki et al. (2009) studied the efficiency of spray drying sterilized culture broth containing biosurfactant produced from *Gordonia* sp. strain JE-1058 or JE1058BS in oil spill remediation. Using a baffled flask test developed by the United States Environmental Protection Agency, JE1058BS showed a strong potential to be applied as an oil spill dispersant even in the absence of a solvent. Moreover, crude-oil degradability of the indigenous microorganisms in seawater can be stimulated by the biosurfactant (JE-1058 agent). Chandankere et al. (2014) produced biosurfactant from *Bacillus methylotrophicus* USTBa which was isolated from hydrocarbon contaminated aqueous medium using crude oil as sole source of carbon. The produced biosurfactant exhibited 90% emulsification activity (EI) on crude oil. Moreover, *Bacillus methylotrophicus* USTBa efficiently degraded different alkanes from crude oil. The biosurfactant did not exhibit inhibitory effect to various vegetables, however strong antibiotic activity against gram positive and gram-negative bacteria was observed. The study suggests application of the USTBa biosurfactant as an appropriate candidate for bioremediation of crude oil contaminants.

Laorrattanasak et al. (2016) studied the application of biosurfactant produced from *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 with an efficient oil-degrading bacterium isolated by Chanthamalee et al. (2013), *Gordonia* sp. JC11 immobilized on polyurethane foam (PUF) on fuel oil degradation. The biosurfactant in a cell-free broth at 0.5× CMD was added along with polyurethane foam-immobilized *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in seawater containing 1 g/L of fuel oil. These systems could remove 81% of initial fuel oil in nutrient seawater medium within 6 days. Moreover, the test performed with three seawater samples collected from Thai coastal area. The addition of both biosurfactant and immobilized *Gordonia* sp. JC11 showed the higher efficiency on fuel oil removal (60–70%) when compared with natural attenuation (26–35%). They suggested that *G. westfalica* GY40 biosurfactant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 had a potential for cleaning-up oil spills in seawater.

From the literature review, the combination of biosurfactant and petroleum degrading bacteria is interested in enhancing petroleum hydrocarbon remediation in contaminated site. Therefore, the enhancing of oil spill remediation by lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and petroleum-degrading bacteria was studied in this research.

Chapter III Characterization of lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY 19

3.1 Introduction

Biosurfactants are amphiphilic compounds containing both hydrophilic and hydrophobic moieties in their structure. According to their structural like chemical surfactant and functional diversity, biosurfactants are able to partition at the oil/water interfaces and reduce the interfacial tension (Davashi et al., 2010). Biosurfactants are interested because of their efficacy as dispersion and remediation agents and their environment-friendly qualities such as low toxicity and high biodegradability (Mulligan, 2005, Saeki et al., 2009 and Marti et al., 2104). However, the biosurfactant structure is more complicated than chemical surfactant, thus it is difficult to predict its physiochemical and surface activities.

Chulalongkorn University

One of the best strains in our laboratory is *Bacillus* sp. GY19, which had the highest lipopeptide biosurfactant yield after culturing in bottom glycerol based medium. Khondee et al., (2015) reported that *Bacillus* sp. GY19 biosurfactant in foamate form had high efficiency in the surface tension reduction and could be applied in the EOR application. Most biosurfactants from *Bacillus* species are classified as lipopeptide containing a hydrophilic protein moiety (often in cyclic structure) attached to fatty acids. In general, the surface activity and the interfacial activity of lipopeptides against difference hydrocarbons depended on the relative proportions of carbon number in the fatty acid tail (Youssef et al., 2007). Moreover, lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from different *Bacillus* species, carbon sources and cultured conditions

usually showed the difference physicochemical and surface activities (Youssef et al., 2007; Abdel-Mawgoud et al., 2008; Ismail et al., 2012; Chen et al., 2012; de Oliveira et al., 2012 ; Morita et al., 2012; Al-Bahry et al., 2012 and Khondee et al., 2015). It is therefore important to characterize the properties of lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 before the formulation of lipopeptide based dispersant.

The initial study was performed to compare the properties of biosurfactant samples in the forms of cell-free broth, foamate, crude extract and freeze-dried foamate powder. The preparation of crude extract required solvent which might lead to the high cost and produce more toxic waste from this process. Moreover, the low concentration of biosurfactant in a cell-free broth affects to the high volume required for the application. From the limitation of using crude extract and cell-free broth, Khondee et al. (2015) recovered lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 cell-free broth by a foam fractionation process. This study further concentrated the lipopeptides by freeze-drying of the foamate. The final product was lipopeptide biosurfactant powder, which might be used directly as remediation agent. To confirm that the lipopeptide molecules were effective after freeze-drying process, this study investigated its lipopeptide content, surface tension, critical micelle concentration CMC), solubilization, storage time and stability. Then, relative hydrophilicity/hydrophobicity, characteristic curvature (Cc) value and toxicity of the lipopeptide solution prepared from powder were evaluated. The parameters are important for the formulation of lipopeptide based dispersant in Chapter 4. In addition, the potential of using lipopeptide biosurfactant powder directly for petroleum removal was evaluated.

3.2 Materials and methods

3.2.1 Lipopeptides and chemicals

Bacillus sp. GY19 produces lipopeptides when 10% (v/v) waste glycerol and 1.25% (v/v) palm oil are used as substrates Khondee et al. (2015). The major lipopeptide in this bacterium is surfactin which consists of seven amino acids connected with a fatty acid (C16) (Rau, 2015). In this study, lipopeptides were produced and recovered from cell-free broth by foam fractionation following Khondee et al. (2015). To increase the concentration of lipopeptide molecules, the foamate was freeze-dried with a lyophilizer for 8 hr. The freeze-dried foamate powder contained lipopeptides (50%) and some impurities and nutrients. In general, one liter of foamate with 10.9 g lipopeptides/L yielded approximately 20 g powder with 0.5 g lipopeptides/g. The given concentration of lipopeptide solution in this study represents the concentration of the crude lipopeptides in the samples. For example, 1 g of lipopeptide biosurfactant powder was dissolved in 100 mL of deionized water to prepare a 0.5% (5 g/L) lipopeptide solution.

Sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate (SDHS) (80% wt) was purchased from Sigma Aldrich. Rhamnolipid solution (R90L, 5% wt) was purchased from AGAE technology to use as a control biosurfactant. Sodium chloride (NaCl, \geq 99%) was purchased from Fisher Scientific. Benzene, hexane, decane, dodecane and hexadecane were purchased from Sigma Aldrich, and their EACNs were 0, 6, 10, 12 and 16, respectively. The properties of hydrocarbons were shown in Table 3.1. All other chemicals were of analytical grade. Synthetic seawater was prepared by dissolving 34 g Marinium reef sea salt in 1 L deionized water to achieve salinity of 34 ppt.

Hydrocarbon	EACN	Density	Structure
Hydrocarbon		(g/cm³)	
Benzene	0	0.867	
Hexane	6	0.73	$\sim \sim$
Decane	10	0.78	\sim
Dodecane	12	0.75	
Hexadecane	16	0.66	~~~~~~

Table 3.1 Characteristic of hydrocarbons

3.2.2. Determination of the lipopeptide properties and stability

The concentrated lipopeptide powder was analyzed for lipopeptide content, surface tension, critical micelle concentration (CMC), solubilization and storage time. All measurements were compared with lipopeptides in other forms, including cell-free broth, foamate and crude extract. The lipopeptide content was determined from the weight of the crude lipopeptides, which were extracted using acid precipitation and solvent extraction according to Khondee et al. (2015). The surface tension of the lipopeptide solutions was measured by a digital tensiometer (K10ST, Kruss). The CMC was obtained from the cross section of the plot between surface tension and the concentration of lipopeptides in the sample in g/L.

The solubility of lipopeptides was evaluated by dissolving 140 mg of powder or 70 mg of crude extract in 10 mL of a solvent, such as deionized water, alkaline water (pH 9), methanol, ethanol, dimethyl sulfoxide, acetone, chloroform and hexane. The weight of powder was two times more than the crude extract to achieve an equal weight of lipopeptides in the mixture. The lipopeptide-solvent mixtures were hand shaken, allowed to stand for 24 h and filtered to collect the remaining solids. The percentages of dissolved lipopeptides were calculated based on the dry weight of residual lipopeptides and the initial sample.

The effect of storage time on the surface activity of the stored samples was determined. The surface tension of a 1xCMC lipopeptide solution prepared from the stored samples should remain the same.

3.2.3 Stability of the lipopeptide powder was investigated under different environmental conditions.

The effect of extreme condition including temperature, pH, and salinity on activity of lipopeptide powder solutions were investigated to definite the ability of lipopeptide biosurfactant to use in the extreme environmental conditions following.

3.2.3.1 Effect of NaCl concentration: The different concentration of NaCl varying from 0-10 % v/v.

3. 2. 3. 2 Effect of pH: The lipopeptide biosurfactant solutions were adjusted to different pH at 2-11 by using 6 NaOH and 6 N HCl.

3.2.3.3 Effect of temperature: The lipopeptide biosurfactant solution was maintained at a constant temperature range of 30-121 °C for 2 hr., and then cooled to room temperature.

The surface tension was measured after incubating the 1xCMC lipopeptide solution according to methods by Laorrattanasak et al. (2016). All analyses were performed in triplicates.

3.2.4 Determination of the relative hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant

Interfacial tension values against hydrocarbons with different equivalent alkane carbon numbers (EACN) were used to determine the relative hydrophobicity/ hydrophilicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant. The lipopeptide biosurfactant at the concentration 10 g/L were determined the interfacial tension against toluene, hexane, decane and hexadecane which had EACN 1, 6, 10 and 16 respectively. The interfacial tension was measured by using Spinning Drop Tensiometer (model SVT20).

3.2.5 Determination of the lipopeptide Cc value

The Cc values of lipopeptides have not been reported. This study determined the Cc value based on the HLD concept and phase behavior study. To confirm the methodology, the Cc value of rhamnolipid was also investigated and compared to the known Cc values reported by Nguyen and Sabatini (2011). SDHS was used as the reference surfactant, which has a Cc value of -0.92 Nguyen and Sabatini (2011). The Cc value was quantified using the slope between optimum salinity with ln (S*/S*SDHS) and the molar fraction of lipopeptides in the surfactant mixture. The molar mass of the lipopeptide was 1,049 g/mol, which was calculated based on the estimated molecular weight of surfactin with a C16 fatty acid tail. The lipopeptides and SDHS were mixed at different surfactant ratios with a final concentration of 0.1 M. The phase behavior of the mixed surfactants with benzene and at various salinity concentrations was investigated. Briefly, equal volumes of oil and aqueous phase (500 μ L each) were placed in 1.5 mL glass tubes (diameter 3 mm). The tubes were hand-shaken for one minute once daily for the first 3 days and then left to equilibrate for 2 weeks Acosta et al. (2008). Microemulsions were visually identified by passing a laser light through the phase Nguyen et al. (2010). The optimum salinity values, S*, were the concentrations of NaCl where microemulsion Type III occurred from the lipopeptide-SDHS-benzene mixture, and S*SDHS were from the mixture of SDHS-benzene. The equilibrium IFT was measured between the excess water and oil phases using a glass capillary tube and a spinning drop tensiometer (M6500, Grace Instrument) similar to Nguyen et al. (2008).

3.2.6 Determination of lipopeptide toxicity to marine organisms

3.2.6.1 Toxicity to marine organisms

The acute toxicity of the lipopeptides was determined using whiteleg shrimp and copepods. Whiteleg shrimp (*Litopenaeus vannamei*) are important commercial aquatic animals in Thailand (Figure 3.1 (a), and copepods are small crustaceans that are usually used as acute aquatic toxicity indicators (Figure 3.1 (b). Whiteleg shrimp in the post-larva period were obtained from a hatchery, while the adult copepods were isolated from natural seawater and cultured under laboratory conditions.



Figure 3.1 Whiteleg shrimp in post larva stage (a) and adult copepod (b) used as a model to toxicity test

To start the toxicity test, ten shrimp and copepods were separately placed in aerated plastic boxes containing lipopeptides diluted with seawater. The lipopeptide concentrations were 0.5-3,000 mg/L. Nonetheless, the highest potential lipopeptide level in the water column after application as dispersant was 2.3 mg/L., which was calculated from the application of 7% lipopeptides (formulation 2) in the baffled flask test (in Chapter V). Each concentration was tested in triplicate. The mortality of whiteleg shrimp and copepods were determined under a microscope after 96 h. The median lethal concentration (LC_{50}) of lipopeptides at 96 h was calculated from a regression equation (Y=mortality; X=concentration). The toxicity of lipopeptides was compared with that of Slickgone at the same concentration.

3.2.6.2 Phytotoxicity

The phytotoxicity of the lipopeptide biosurfactant was evaluated in a static test based on seed germination and root elongation of the vegetables tomato, rice, and green bean seed following the methods described by Luna et al. (2013). Solutions of biosurfactant powder were prepared with distilled water at concentrations of ½ the CMC, the CMC and 2x of the CMC. Toxicity was determined in sterilized Petri dishes (1 cm × 10 cm) containing Whatman N° 1 filter paper (Luna et al., 2013). Ten seeds were inoculated in each Petri dish with 5 ml of the test solution at room temperature (Figure 3.2) The phytotoxicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant solution was compared with sodium dodecyl were determined. sulfate (SDS) as the synthesis surfactant. After five days of incubation in the dark, seed germination, root elongation (\geq 5 mm) and the germination index (a factor of relative seed germination and relative root elongation) were determined as follows:

Relative seed germination (%) = $\frac{\text{number of seeds germinated in the solution}}{\text{number of seeds germinated in the control}} \times 100$

Relative root length (%) = $\frac{\text{mean root length in the extract}}{\text{mean root length in the control}} \times 100$

Germination index = $\frac{\% \text{ of seed germination}}{\% \text{ of root growth}} \times 100$

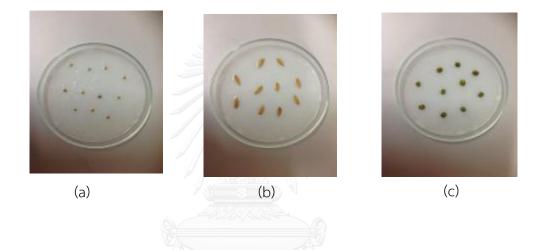


Figure 3.2 Ten seeds of Tomato (a), Rice (b) and Green bean (c) for the toxicity test

3.2.6.3 Minimum bactericidal concentration (MBC)

Minimal inhibition and minimal bactericidal concentrations were estimated using an assay carried out in 96 well plates (Andrews, 2001). Tested compounds were solutions of the lipopeptide biosurfactant solution, and synthesis surfactant as SDS, Dehydol LS7TH, Dehydol LS9TH. Each well contained initially 50 μ l of 0.85% NaCl solution. 100 μ l of each testing solution with the initial concentration of 100 g/l were present in the first well of each row and subsequently 50 μ l were pipetted to the next wells, respectively with a multichannel pipette to achieve a dilution row. Two strains of bacteria isolated from environment were used as the inoculum (Sirirataruengsuk, 2013). The inoculum was prepared by incubated the bacterial in nutrient broth 24 hr. Then the inoculums were centrifuged and washed twice time with 0.85% NaCl and adjusted to an $OD_{540} = 0.1$. Each test contains one negative control (only sterile NaCl solution, no inoculum, no test solution) and one positive control (NaCl solution and inoculum, no test solution). The inoculums in each well were streak on nutrient agar plate to determine the lowest concentration which bacteria could not grow as the minimum bactericidal concentration (MBC) as shown in Figure 3.3.

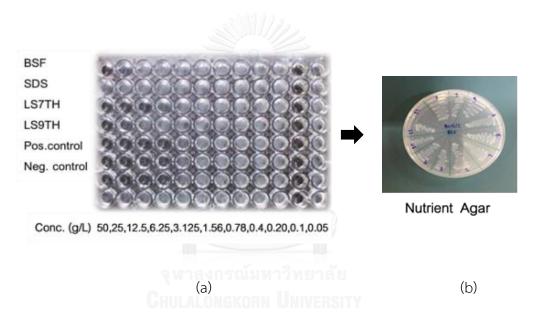


Figure 3.3 The Minimal inhibition and minimal bactericidal test in 96 wells plate for test surfactant (a) and nutrient agar plate to determine the lowest concentration after incubate in 96 wells plate.

3.2.7. Potential of using lipopeptide biosurfactant powder for petroleum removal

3.2.7.1 Oil displacement test

Oil displacement is a method used to determine the diameter of the clear zone, which occurs after adding surfactant-containing solution on an oil-water

interphase. The diameter evaluation allows the surface tension reduction efficiency of a given biosurfactant. The oil displacement test was adapted from Rodrigues et al. (2006) by added 25 ml sea water to a petri dish which is 80 mm in diameter. 8 μ l of fuel oil was added to the water surface, followed by the addition of 10 μ l of biosurfactant solutions on to the oil surface (Rodrigues et al., 2005). The dispersant to oil ratio (DOR) was 1:0.8.

The diameters of this clearing zone were measured and percentage of oil displacement was calculated. The oil displacement of biosurfactant powder solution was compared with the nonionic chemical surfactant (Dehydol LS9TH), commercial detergent and water.

3.2.7.2 Solubilization test

The fuel oil solubilization was adapted from Laorrattanasak et al. (2016) by adding 100 mg of fuel oil into 25 mL of lipopeptide biosurfactant solution. Then, the sample was shaken at 200 rpm for 24 hr. The amount of fuel oil in the solution was detected by TLC-FID.

หาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

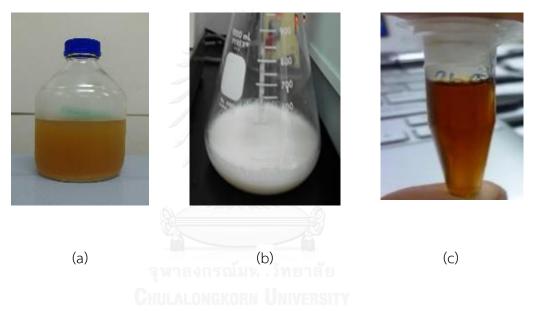
3.2.7.3 Sand washing Test

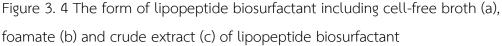
The sand washing study was conducted to observed fuel oil removal with the biosurfactant powder solutions. The sand washing methods described in Urum et al, (2006) was applied for this study. Fuel oil 62.5 mg was added to 3.125 g of Ottawa sand to reach the concentration of fuel oil in sand 20 mg fuel oil/g sand (Urum et al., 2006). Then, the lipopeptide biosurfactant solution was added and the samples were vortex 10 minutes. The amount of fuel oil in the washing solution was determined by TLC-FID.

3.3 Results and discussion

3.3.1 Properties of lipopeptides biosurfactant

The crude lipopeptide extract was brown in color and was sticky as shown in Figure 3.4. Although it had high lipopeptide content, it was slightly soluble in water (Table 3.2). The application and extraction of the crude extract would require the addition of solvent, which would increase the cost and contribute to toxic waste production.





The freeze-drying technique has been introduced to concentrate lipopeptides from cell-free broth after acid precipitation (Vaz et al., 2012 and Al-Bahry et al., 2013). However, the lipopeptides from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 have long fatty acid chains (Khondee et al., 2015) and did not readily precipitate. The lipopeptides were therefore concentrated from the foamate using the freeze-drying technique. The freeze-dried lipopeptides formed a white-brown powder (Figure 3.5) and showed 30-fold and 50fold higher lipopeptide content than cell-free broth and foamate, respectively. The CMC values of lipopeptides in the foamate and powder were comparable, with surface tensions of 28-30 mN/m (Table 3.2).



Figure 3.5 Freeze-dried foamate powder

The advantages of the lipopeptide powder were long storage time (Table 3.2). It can be stored in 4 °C more than 2 years and easy to use after storage whereas the foamate solution stored in -20°C more than 1 years. However, it will take a longer time on de-freezing of the solutions. Another advantage of the lipopeptide powder is the ability to dissolve in water making it could prepare at high biosurfactant concentrations with a low toxicity solvent for the desire application (Table 3.3). The process of freeze-dried is a dehydration process worked with freezing the material and then reducing the surrounding pressure to allow the frozen water in the material and forming a solid phase. The process did not remove any nutrient and element from the solution. Therefore, it is easy to re-suspend the powder with the water. While, the crude lipopeptide was extracted by using the organic solvent which then removed some polar fraction out of the crude. Even though, it is more purified than the powder form. But, it is hardly to dissolve in water and easy to dissolve in high polarity toxic organic solvent which will negative affect to the environment. Consequently, the concentrated lipopeptides could be used as water-based ingredients in the dispersant formulations.

Parameter	Cell-free	Foamate	Powder	Crude extract
	broth			
Amount of	6.4 g/L	10.9 ^a g/L	0.5 g/g	1 g/g extract
lipopeptides			powder	
CMC ^b	1.4	0.3 ^c	0.5	1.0
(g lipopeptide/L)				
Surface tension at	28.9±0.6	28.4±0.1	29.8±1.2	30.8±0.7
CMC (mN/m), pH 7				
Compatible	Water	Water	Water and	Low polarity
solvent ^d			high	solvents e.g.,
			polarity	acetone
			solvents	
			e.g.,	
			methanol	
pH for lipopeptide	7	7	7	> 9
solubilization in				
water				
Storage time	3-4 d at 4 °C	3-4 d at 4 ℃	> 2 yr at 4	> 1 yr at 4 °C
	> 6 mo at - 20 ℃	> 1 yr at -20 ℃	°C	
	20 C	C		

Table 3.2 Properties of lipopeptide samples.

^aData from Khondee et al., (2015).

^bTo obtain the CMC, lipopeptide biosurfactant solutions were prepared by dissolving or diluting lipopeptide samples in water at varying concentrations. The CMC value was determined from a plot of the surface tension vs lipopeptide concentrations.

^cCalculated based on the results of Khondee et al., (2015).

^dThe extent of lipopeptide solubility in various solvents is shown in Table

Solvent	Percent Dissolved (%)			
Solvent	Powder	Crude extract		
Water	93.05 ± 0.66	34.19 ± 13.86		
Alkaline water	97.47 ± 1.35	31.75 ± 2.68		
Methanol	86.64 ± 2.52	78.41 ± 9.48		
Ethanol	87.75 ± 9.92	95.68 ± 4.16		
DMSO	63.78 ± 0.14	39.31 ± 11.16		
Acetone	43.75 ± 4.99	96.99 ± 2.68		
Chloroform	45.11 ± 3.91	99.43 ± 0.99		
Hexane	44.00 ± 2.44	79.23 ±13.98		

Table 3.3 Percent of dissolved lipopeptides in high to low polarity solvents.

3.3.2 Effect of temperature, pH and sodium chloride on surface activity

The surface activity of lipopeptides is stable under the temperatures range between 30-121 °C (Figure. 3.6a) and is relatively stable at pH 4-10; at pH 4, the surfactant provides the lowest surface tension at 29.3 mN/m at CMC (Figure 3.6b). Biosurfactants from other *Bacillus* strains also found to be more stable in alkaline rather than acidic conditions due to the acidic nature of lipopeptides (Vaz et al., 2012). The surface activity of lipopeptides is increased in the presence of NaCl (2-10% w/v), where the lowest surface tension is 25.6 mN/m at \geq 4% NaCl (Figure 3.6c). This property is similar to those of other anionic biosurfactants. For example, Laorattanasak et al. (2016) reported that the binding of sodium ions and the negatively charged hydrophilic portion of the *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 biosurfactant resulted in lower surface tension due to the enhancement of biosurfactant solubilization and micelle formation. These results indicated that *Bacillus* sp. GY19 lipopeptides are suitable for application in seawater as well as in other environmental conditions.

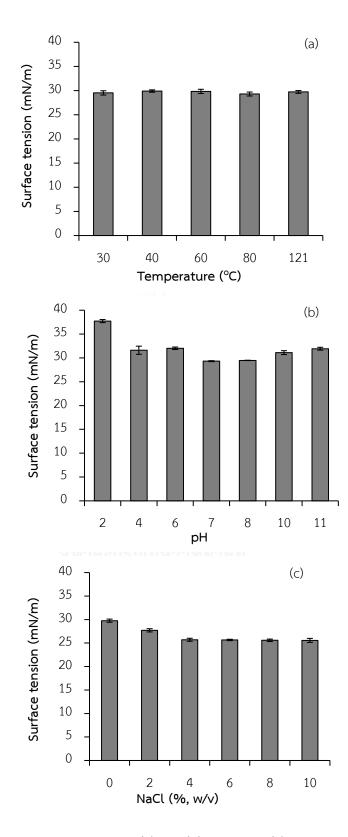


Figure 3.6 The effect of temperature (a), pH (b) and NaCl (c) on the stability of lipopeptides. The concentration of lipopeptides was 0.5 g/L (1xCMC).

3.3.3 Relative hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant

The relative hydrophobicity/hydrophilicity of biosurfactant is an important property of biosurfactant by determine the interfacial tension properties. Interfacial tension values against hydrocarbons with different equivalent alkane carbon numbers (EACN) were used to determine the relative hydrophobicity/ hydrophilicity of biosurfactant (Acosta et al., 2005). The hydrophobicity of hydrocarbons increases with the EACN. A surfactant that has its lowest IFT against a hydrocarbon with a low EACN is considered to be relatively hydrophilic (Youssef et al., 2007). The hydrophilic and hydrophobic proportion of biosurfactant can be used to determine the application of specific biosurfactant. In this study, the relative hydrophilic/hydrophobic of lipopeptide biosurfactant solution was determined by measuring the interfacial tension of lipopeptide biosurfactant solution at the concentration 10 g/L against hydrocarbons with varying EACNs ranging from 1 to 16 (toluene, hexane, decane and hexadecane) as shown in Figure 3.7. The result showed that biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 had its lowest IFT values against hexadecane (EACN = 16). The IFT values decreased as EACN increased (From 4.14±0.28 - 2.66±0.17 mN/m). The result showed that the lipopeptide biosurfactant was relative more hydrophobic surfactant.

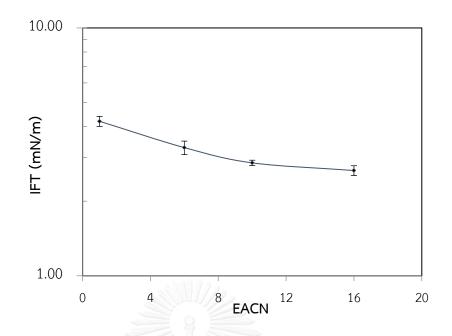


Figure 3.7 Correlation between interfacial tension of lipopeptide biosurfactant against four hydrocarbons difference in hydrophobicity, which represented as equivalent alkane carbon number (EACN) of each hydrocarbon including toluene, hexane, decane, and hexadecane (EACN 1, 6, 10 and 16, respectively).

3.3.4 Characteristic curvature of lipopeptides

To determine the magnitude of hydrophilic-lipophilic nature of lipopeptide biosurfactant, the study characterized its Cc value from phase behavior study and HLD concept. The phase behavior of the lipopeptide-SDHS-benzene mixture at various salinity concentrations showed the transition of the microemulsion from Type I to Types III and II with increasing salinity (Figure 3.8).

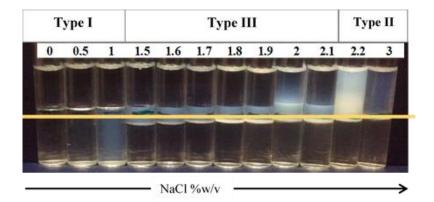


Figure 3.8 Example of microemulsion Type I, II and III during the phase behavior study. The phase scan for lipopeptides with increasing NaCl concentrations (0 - 3%) was conducted with benzene as oil phase at room temperature.

The equilibrium IFT at the optimum salinity of the lipopeptide-SDHS-benzene system was in the range of 0.01-0.02 mN/m, which almost reached the ultralow IFT (<0.01 mN/m). A correlation between optimum salinity, ln (S*/S*_{SDHS}) and the molar fractions of lipopeptides in the surfactant mixture is shown in Figure 3.9a. The slope of this plot was -5.8553, which represented the value of Cc_1 - Cc_2 according to Acosta et al. (2008). Since the Cc_1 value of SDHS was -0.92, the Cc_2 value for lipopeptides was calculated to be 4.93. The positive value of Cc_2 indicated that the lipopeptide was a hydrophobic surfactant. The Cc value of rhamnolipid (2.5: 1 mixture of monorhamnolipid and dirhamnolipid) was characterized using a similar approach.

From Figure 3.9b, the quantified Cc value of rhamnolipid was -1.32, which was comparable to the Cc value of rhamnolipids (1:1 mixture of monorhamnolipid and dirhamnolipid) reported in Nguyen and Sabatini (2011) at -1.41. The Cc values also demonstrated that lipopeptides were more hydrophobic than rhamnolipids, whose hydrophobicity is similar to that of other lipopeptides reported by Youssef et al. (2007).

When compared the Cc value of lipopeptide biosurfactant with the sophorolipid biosurfactant contained carbohydrate in head group and fatty acid tail of 16-18 carbon atoms found that the Cc value of both biosurfactant tend to be more hydrophobic. The Cc value of sophorolipid biosurfactant is 4.5 (Nguyen and Sabatini, 2011).

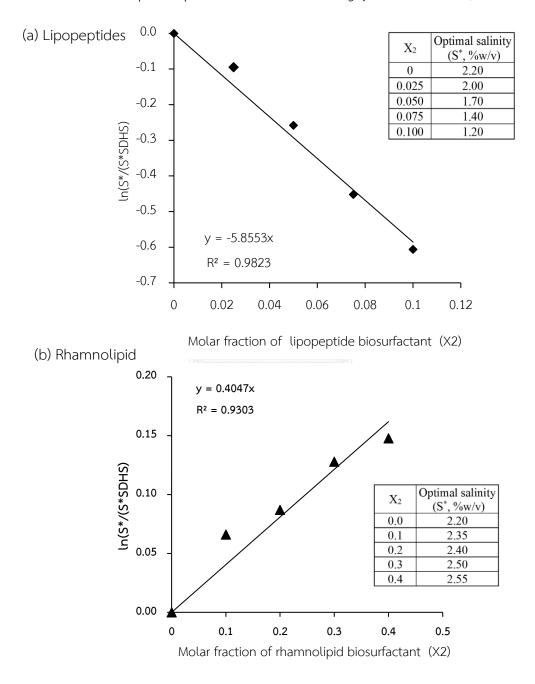


Figure 3.9 Correlation between the fractions of lipopeptides (a) and rhamnolipid (b) in a 0.1 M SDHS-biosurfactant-benzene microemulsion system with optimal salinity.

3.3.5 Biosurfactant Toxicity

3.3.5.1 Acute toxicity of lipopeptides on marine organisms

The toxicity of biosurfactants from *Bacillus* spp. have been determined with aquatic organisms. For example, the lethal concentration (LC_{50}) of surfactin and fatty acyl-glutamate from *B. subtilis* strains 41651 A1 and 40688 E4 on larval Gulf Killifish, *Fundulus grandis* were 2.5 and 25 mg/L, respectively (Marti et al., 2014). The crude biosurfactant from *B. subtilis* ICA56 have an effective concentration (EC_{50}) of 170 mg/L on a microcrustacean, *Daphnia magna*, which is about 8 times higher than sodium dodecyl sulfate (de Oliveira et l., 2017). This study found that *Bacillus* sp. GY19 lipopeptides were less toxic than Slickgone to both post-larval whiteleg shrimp and adult copepods (Figure 3.15). The Slickgone contained higher amount of hydrocarbons such as kerosene. Therefore, it could increase the toxicity to the marine organisms.

The LC₅₀ of lipopeptides for whiteleg shrimp was 1,050 mg/L, and it was 31 mg/L for Slickgone. The toxicity of Slickgone was comparable to that reported by Petpiroon and Chunharat (2005), who reported an LC₅₀ for juvenile giant tiger prawn of 32 mg/L. For copepods, the LC₅₀ values for lipopeptides and Slickgone were 1,174 and 68 mg/L, respectively. Although, the tested organisms in our study were different from the previous reports and the lipopeptides from various *Bacillus* spp. strains might have different activity. The low toxicity of lipopeptides in our study was likely due to the absence of solvents and other toxic chemicals during the production process. In addition, the lipopeptide powder contained small amounts of remaining nutrients that might support the growth of tested organisms. These results confirmed the potential application of lipopeptides in the marine ecosystem.

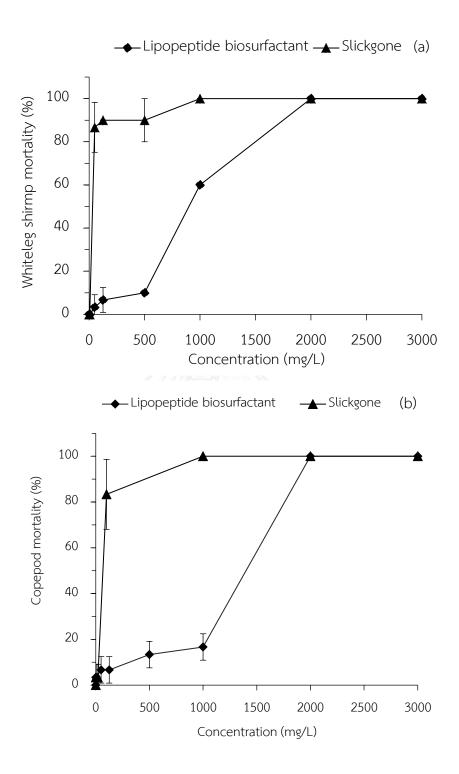


Figure 3.10 Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp (a) and copepods (b) after a 96-h exposure to lipopeptides or Slickgone.

3.3.5.2 Minimum Bactericidal Concentration (MBC)

In recent years, lipopeptides form the most widely reported class of biosurfactants having antimicrobial action (Rodrigues et al. 2006, Das et al, 2007, and Hajfarajollah et al., 2014). The antimicrobial lipopeptides include fengycin, iturin, bacillomycins and mycosubtilins produced by *B. subtilis* (Vater et al. 2002). The mode of action of these lipopeptides has been proposed to be membrane disruption due to interaction between the cationic polymyxin and the anionic bacterial outer membrane leading to a detergent-like activity (Mnif and Ghribi, 2015). Therefore, in this study the toxicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 on the PAH degrading bacteria also was determined compared to the commercial surfactants.

The minimum bactericidal concentration or MBC was used to determine the lowest concentration of toxic compound that results in more than 99.9% killing of the bacteria inoculums tested. In this study, the lipopeptide biosurfactant at the concentrations range from 0.5 - 50 g/L were preliminary tested with two pyrenedegrading bacteria i.e. PRY 12 and PRY16 isolated locally and compared with synthetic surfactants including SDS, Dehydol LS7 TH and Dehydol LS9 TH.

The result found that lipopeptide biosurfactant and Dehydol LS7Th did not inhibit both of pyrene-degrading bacteria at concentrations lower than 50 g/L whereas Dehydol LS9TH inhibited each bacterium at different concentrations as shown in Table 3. Lipopeptide biosurfactant found to be low toxicity and not effect to the Pyrene-degrading bacteria. These results might from the lipopeptide biosurfactant solution used in the study was made from the solvent-free process. The solution contained some nutrient and element which could supported the bacterial growth. These results were supported by Das et al. (2007) showed that crude (solvent extract) lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from marine *Bacillus circulans* is active against Gram-negative bacteria such as *Proteus vulgaris* and *Alcaligens faecalis* at a very low concentration as low as 10 mg/L by using the minimum inhibitory concentration (MIC) and minimum bactericidal concentration (MBC) methods (Das and Mukherjee, 2007). Moreover, type of bacteria is one factor on the tolerant of lipopeptide biosurfactant concentration in difference degrees. It was supported by the study of Hajfarajollah et al. (2014). that the isolated lipopeptide biosurfactant in various concentrations showed antimicrobial activity against various microbial strains tested in the different degrees. The growth inhibition capability at lipopeptide produced by *P. freudenreichii* concentrations ranging from 50 to 3.2 mg/ml found that it is completely inhibited the growth of *R. erythropolis* at concentration of 25 mg/ml. Even though it is slightly inhibition effect was observed against B. cereus at lipopeptide concentration of at 25 mg/L (Hajfarajollah et al., 2014).

From this study, the lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 had good potential to apply with the pyrene-degrading bacteria for environment application

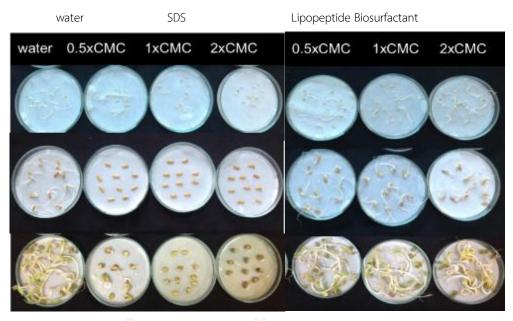
Table 3.4 Minimal Bactericidal concentration (MBC) of various lipopeptide biosurfactant and other surfactants on pyrene-degrading bacteria.

Bacterial strain	Minimal Bactericidal concentration (MBC) Lipopeptide Dehydol Dehydol SDS				Minimal Bactericidal concentration (MBC)		
Strain							
	biosurfactant	LS7TH	LS9TH	(anionic)			
	(anionic)	(nonionic)	(nonionic)				
PRY 12*	> 50	>50	>50	>0.4			
PRY 16*	> 50	>50	> 12.5	>0.2			

* Pyrene degrading bacteria were isolated by Sirirataruengsuk, 2013

3.3.5.3 Phytotoxicity

The phytotoxicity assay of lipopeptide biosurfactant was determined with tomato, rice, and green bean seeds comparing with SDS, a synthetic surfactant. The result shown that all five types of seeds in the SDS test had no growth. It means that SDS in all concentration of 0.5CMC- 2xCMC (0.12, 0.23 and 0.46 g/L) affected the germination of the seeds (Figure 3.11).



Ghulalongkorn University

Figure 3. 11 Germination of tomato, rice and green bean seeds in the present of SDS and lipopeptide biosurfactant at the concentration 0.5x - 2x CMC compared to water as control

The germination index (GI) (Figure 3.14), which combines measures of relative seed germination (Figure 3.12) and relative root elongation (Figure 3.13), has been used to evaluate the toxicity of the biosurfactant. The germination index value of 80% has been used as an indicator of the absence of phytotoxicity (Luna et al, 2013). The results indicated that the lipopeptide solutions did not have an inhibitory effect on seed germination or root elongation in tomato, rice and green bean. Moreover, leaf growth and the elongation of secondary roots occurred under all conditions tested

(Figure 3.11). The biosurfactant could promoted the seed germination of all plant. The result was corresponding to the study of Luna et al, (2013) on biosurfactant vegetable inhibition. They found that biosurfactant from *Candida sphaerica* UCP0995 no inhibited the growth of four types of vegetable such as *Brassica oleracea, Solanum gilo, Lactuca sativa L. and Brassica oleracea L.* at the concentration 0.5CMC- 2xCMC (0.125 g/L – 0.5 g/L). The results of phytotoxicity of lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 found to be an advantages on the application of biosurfactant in the environment. For example, the use of biosurfactant on petroleum/heavy metal soil washing and the then apply the washed soil in the plant growth in the future seems promising.

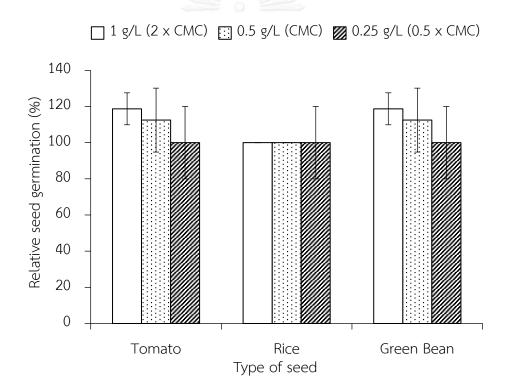


Figure 3.12 Percentage of Relative germination of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean in day 5

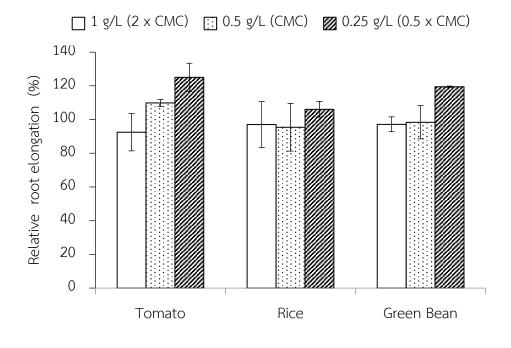




Figure 3.13 Percentage of Relative root elongation of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean in day 5

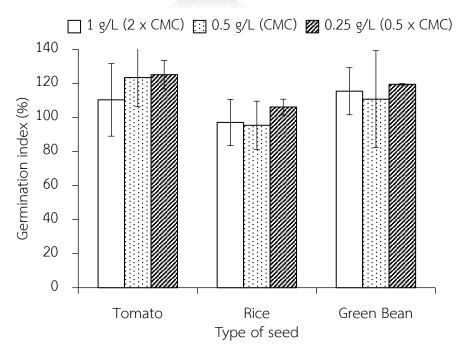


Figure 3.14 percentage Germination Index of Tomato, Rice and Grean bean

From the toxicity results of lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 in acute toxicity on marine organism, the inhibition of bacterial and vegetable growth showed a good potential to apply lipopeptide biosurfactant in many applications such as oil spill remediation in aquatic environment and the petroleum remediation processes which is safe to the environment.

3.3.6 Potential of lipopeptide biosurfactant for petroleum removal

The potential of lipopeptide biosurfactant for petroleum removal was observed by oil displacement, oil solubilization and sand washing tests. Fuel oil was used as a model petroleum in this experiment. Fuel oil is considered as more hydrophobic petroleum hydrocarbon and high viscosity (Chao et al. 2012). The results were compared with chemical surfactant (Dehydol LS9TH), commercial detergent and water. The lipopeptide biosurfactant concentration was 5 g/L (10xCMC).

The oil displacement test shown that the lipopeptide biosurfactant could dispersed fuel oil similar to Dehydol LS9TH and commercial detergent (88 -92 %) (Figure 3.15 and Figure 3.16). When compared the fuel oil displacement efficiencies from cell-free broth produced *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 at the concentration 1.85 g/L (4xCMD) and DOR 1:0.8 found that the oil displacement efficiency was 75–90 % (Laorrattanasak et al., 2016). Even though, at the concentration of lipopeptide from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 was higher than the concentration of *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 but the oil displacement was comparable. It might from the concentration of both surfactant reached the above CMC. Therefore, the surface activity was stable. 92 %).

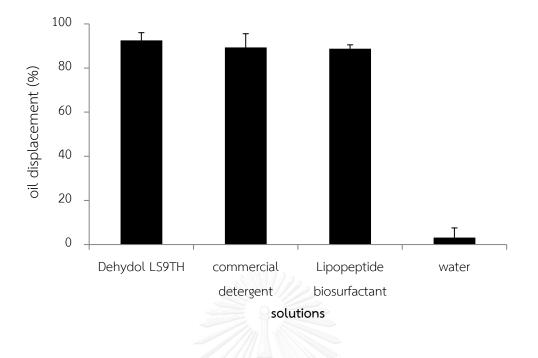


Figure 3. 15 Fuel oil displacement efficiencies of lipopeptide biosurfactant and other solutions.



Figure 3.16 Example of fuel oil displacement test results

The results for the fuel oil solubilization and sand washing from Ottawa sand tests by lipopeptide biosurfactant showed the similar performance to those of Dehydol LS9TH but was better than those of commercial detergent.

For the fuel solubilization, only 6.7 % of fuel oil (270 mg L– 1) dissolved in in water (Figure 3.17). The lipopeptide biosurfactant at 10x CMC (5 g/L) was able to dissolve fuel oil compared to Dehydol LS9TH 26-27% (1027.2 - 1043 mg/L) from the 4000 mg/L at the initial concentration. Moreover, it efficiency was higher that commercial detergent 10% (414 mg/L). However, the fuel oil solubilization was about 3 times lower than biosurfactant from *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 (66 %) at 4xCMD (Laorrattanasak et al.,2016).

These results might according from the incompatible of lipopeptide biosurfactant and fuel oil. However, the efficiency of difference petroleum crude oil will different. Mnif et al. (2014) that lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *B. subtilis* SPB1 showed 87% oil removal efficiency from diesel-contaminated soil. It efficiency was comparable to commercial surfactant (SDS, anionic surfactant and Tween 80, nonionic surfactant). To apply the biosurfactants to specific petroleum oil type would be concern.

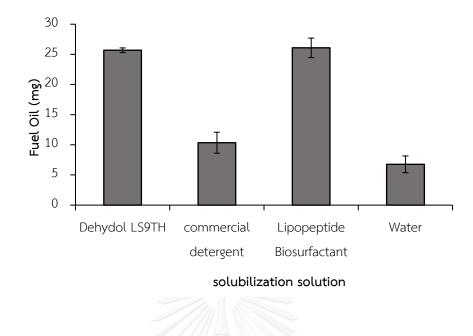


Figure 3. 17 Amounts of solubilized fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other solutions

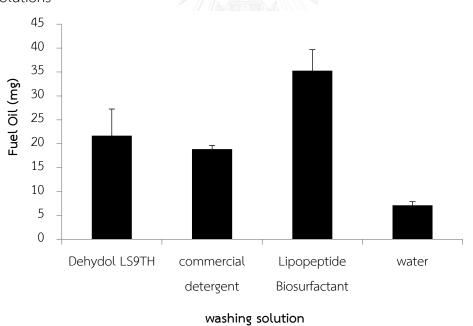


Figure 3.18 Amounts of residual fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other washing solutions after used to washed contaminated sand

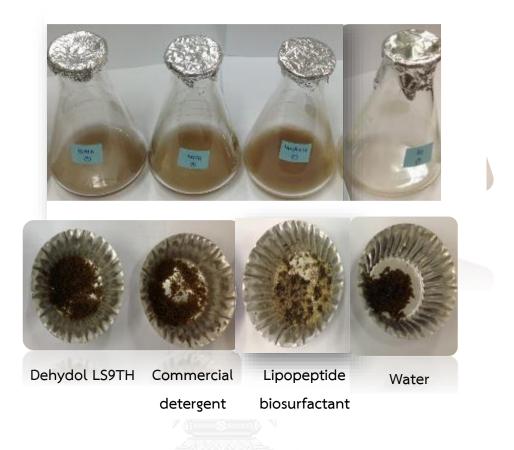


Figure 3.19 Residual oil in washing solutions (above) and sand (below) after the sand washing.

ุหาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

The results indicated that the lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 has high potential to be applied for remediation of petroleum contaminated sites.

3.4 Conclusions

The lipopeptide powder concentrated from the foamate using the freezedrying technique was stable after storage and had good surface activity when compared to other forms of lipopeptide biosurfactant. The lipopeptide powder was solubilized well in water and high polarity solvents such as methanol, and ethanol. It was stable under wide range of temperature (30-121 °C), pH (pH 4-10), and increased in the presence of NaCl (2-10% w/v). The lipopeptide biosurfactant was relatively more hydrophobic as seen from its IFT value against hexadecane (more hydrophobic hydrocarbon), which was lower than that of toluene (more hydrophilic hydrocarbon). To confirm the magnitude of hydrophobicity of lipopeptides, the HLD concept was used to quantify its Cc value and found to equal 4.93. The lipopeptide had no toxic effect on marine organisms (LC₅₀ 1050 mg/L and 1174 mg/L for whiteleg shrimp and copepods, respectively.), vegetables (concentration 250 - 1000 mg/L in tomato, rice and green bean) and pyrene-degrading bacteria (concentration above 50 g/L). The lipopeptide biosurfactant showed the ability to disperse fuel oil similar to Dehydol LS9TH and commercial detergent. Moreover, it could solubilize and wash fuel oil similar to Dehydol LS9TH but higher than commercial detergent. In conclusion, the freeze-drying lipopeptide biosurfactant was effective and could be applied as an ingredient for the formulation of solvent-free petroleum dispersant.

Chapter IV

Formulation of lipopeptide based dispersants using HLD concept

4.1 Introduction

Nowadays, there are many researches on the application of biosurfactant for petroleum remediation especially on oil spill remediation. However, most of researches focused on single biosurfactant (Seaki et al., 2009 and Marti et al., 2013), which had lower removal efficiency than commercial dispersants such as Corexit series and Slickgone NS series (Nacol, 2017). The high efficiency of commercial dispersant is due to the present of petroleum based surfactants and organic solvents.

Surfactant blends usually show high dispersant effectiveness when compared with individual surfactant because of the synergistic interactions between surfactant molecules (Al-Sabagh et al., 2007, Song e al., 2013). Nevertheless, not all surfactant compositions are suitable for dispersing spilled oil, and many of the effective ones have the drawbacks of being toxic and/or non-biodegradable. Only few researchers studied the formulation of biosurfactant as dispersant. For example; Song et al. (2013) developed an oil spill dispersant by mixing two glycolipid biosurfactants (rhamnolipid and sophorolipid) with low-toxicity nonionic surfactant and less toxic solvent ethylene glycol butyl ether. The two dispersants had high dispersion effectiveness (DE) for heavy crude oil.

From the results in Chapter III, lipopeptide biosurfactant has potential to apply as a dispersant for oil spill remediation. It was a hydrophobic biosurfactant (Cc 4.93) when compared to sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate (SDHS) (Cc -0.92). Moreover, the oil dispersion of lipopeptide biosurfactant showed a good efficiency compared to the tested commercial detergent. The major role of a dispersant is to enhance natural petroleum dispersion via IFT reduction as well as micellar droplet formation for oil solubilization. Consequently, a formulation that provides the lowest possible IFT is desirable. Each type of crude oil has difference characteristic. Therefore, the oil dispersant should be formulated to accommodate different oil type. In this study, the hydrophilic–lipophilic deviation (HLD) concept was first applied to design lipopeptide based dispersant formulation for difference petroleum oil types. EACN was used to define specific crude oil characteristic, which has been reported in the range of 6-12 (Wan et al., 2014).

The use of dispersants is recommended to speedily disperse spilled crude oil into the water column (Fingas, 2001). Eventually, the oil that dispersed into the water column will be reduced and decomposed by microorganisms (Jung et al., 2009). However, the dispersed oil can lead to an increase in toxicity of the chemically enhanced water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (CEWAF) and the dispersant itself is potentially toxic to aquatic organisms (Couillar, et al., 2004; Lee et al., 2014 and Gardiner et al., 2013). From previous results in Chapter III, the lipopeptide biosurfactant itself has low toxicity to marine organism. However, the mixing with other ingredients might increase toxicity of the lipopeptide based dispersants. Therefore, the optimum amount of lipopeptide based dispersant was measured along with the toxicity of water accommodated fraction (WAF) of oil with marine organism.

Consequently, this part first identified the optimum fractions of lipopeptide biosurfactant and the low toxicity synthetic surfactant using HLD concept. The formulations were carried out and tested with various types of alkane hydrocarbons. Then, the optimum formulations were selected to determine the dispersant efficiency with two petroleum crude oils. Lastly, the acute toxicity of a selected formulation and specific crude oil was tested with the whiteleg shrimp. There were 3 samples including water accommodated fraction (WAF), chemically enhanced water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (CEWAF) and lipopeptide based dispersant alone. The applications of the HLD concept and lipopeptides were expected to be a model for formulating solvent-free biosurfactant-based dispersants to clean up crude oil spills and reduce the effect to the marine environment.

4.2 Materials and methods

4.2.1 Lipopeptides and chemicals

Lipopeptide biosurfactant powder from chapter III was used for formulating lipopeptide based dispersant. The molar mass of the lipopeptide was 1,049 g/mol, which was calculated based on the estimated molecular weight of lipopeptide with a C16 fatty acid tail. In general, one liter of foamate with 10.9 g lipopeptides/L yielded approximately 20 g powder with 0.5 g lipopeptides/g. The given concentration of lipopeptide solution in this study represents the concentration of the crude lipopeptides in the samples. For example, 1 g of biosurfactant powder was dissolved in 100 mL of deionized water to prepare a 0.5% (5 g/L) lipopeptide solution.

SDHS (80% wt) was purchased from Sigma Aldrich. Sodium chloride (NaCl, ≥99%) was purchased from Fisher Scientific. Hexane, decane, dodecane were purchased from Sigma Aldrich, and their EACNs were 6, 10, 12, respectively. Two light crude oils, including an Arab light/Arab extra light blend (ARL/AXL) and Bongkot light crude oil (BKC), were obtained from Thai Oil PCL. These crude oils have different oil compositions and properties (Table 4.1). Slickgone, a widely used dispersant in Thailand, was obtained from Thai Oil PCL. All other chemicals were of analytical grade. Synthetic seawater was prepared by dissolving 34 g Marinium reef sea salt in 1 L deionized water to achieve salinity of 34 ppt.

Crude oil	Hydrocarbon composition (%)			Viscosity	Density	
	Saturates	Aromatics	Resin	Asphaltene	(cP)	(g/cm³)
Arab						
light/Arab						
extra light	31	34	20	15	3.8	0.84
blend	51	54	20	15	5.0	0.04
(ARL/AXL						
blend)						
Bongkot light	100	-//		- -	1.2	0.64
(BKC)		7//ka				

Table 4.1 Characteristics of crude oils.

4.2.2 Formulation of the mixed surfactant system using the HLD concept

The Cc value of the lipopeptides was calculated as 4.93 from Chapter III in section 3.3. 4. To formulate the mixed surfactant system, the Cc values of the lipopeptides and SDHS were used to calculate their molar fractions in the surfactant mixtures. The HLD concept of binary anionic surfactant mixtures can be written as Eq.1 (Acosta et al., 2008). At HLD = 0, the equation could be simplified to calculate the molar fraction of the lipopeptides by fixing S at 3.4% NaCl to represent the seawater salinity and assigning $K_1 = K_2 = 0.19$ as

$$X_1 = (0.19 \times Nc, o - 0.3)/5.85$$
 Eq.1

Where X_1 is the molar fraction of the lipopeptides; the molar fraction of SDHS can be calculated using 1- X_1 ; and Nc,o is the EACN. The molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS for four hydrocarbons with EACNs ranging from 6 to 16 are shown in Table 4.2

EACN	NaCl %	Molar fraction	
(N _{C,O})	(S)	Lipopeptides	SDHS
		(X ₁)	(X ₂)
6	3.4	0.14	0.86
10	3.4	0.27	0.73
12	3.4	0.34	0.66
16	3.4	0.47	0.53

Table 4. 2 Molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS calculated from the HLD concept

To confirm the values from the HLD calculation, a phase behavior study and IFT measurements against hexane, decane and dodecane were first determined by varying the lipopeptide molar fractions in the 0.1 M surfactant mixture.

To compare the efficiency of mixed surfactants with single surfactants, such as lipopeptides and SDHS, the molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS were fixed at 0.27 and 0.73, respectively, and the total surfactant concentration was increased to 0.25 M. These molar fractions were formulated for decane, but the mixture was also tested with other hydrocarbons to confirm its specificity.

4.2.3 Determination of lipopeptide-based dispersant efficiencies

The optimal mixed surfactant systems were selected as lipopeptide-based dispersants. A phase behavior study and IFT measurements of these formulations against the ARL/AXL blend and BKC crude oils were performed to confirm their ability to form microemulsion Type III and lower IFT by a specific oil type. Then, oil dispersion and solubilization activities were determined using the oil displacement technique and the modified baffled flask test, respectively.

The efficiencies of the lipopeptide-based dispersants were compared with 5% v/v Slickgone and 7% w/v lipopeptides. These concentrations were selected based on the recommended dose of Slickgone and the highest concentration of lipopeptides in the formulated dispersants. All tests were performed in triplicate. For the oil displacement test, the formulation was dropped onto the surface of the crude oil layer, which was formed by adding 100 μ L of crude oil onto 20 mL of synthetic seawater in a Petri dish (diameter of 80 mm). The DOR was varied from 1:2 to 1:200. The diameter of the clear zone on the oil surface was measured to calculate the oil displacement efficiency according to (Bharali et al., 2011).

The baffled flask test is used to determine the ability of dispersant to solubilize crude oil in the water column after adequate mixing (Venosa et al., 2002). Initially, 100 μ L of oil was carefully dropped onto the surface of 120 mL synthetic seawater in a baffled flask (Figure 4.1). The formulation (4 μ L) was then dispensed onto the center of the oil layer, giving a DOR of 1:25. The flask was placed on an orbital shaker at a rotation speed of 200 rpm for 10 min and then allowed to settle for 20 min. The first 5 mL of sample was drained from the stopcock, and 20 mL of sample was collected for oil extraction. The amount of crude oil was determined by thin layer chromatography and flame ionization detection (TLC-FID) methods, as described in Chanthamalee et al. (2013). The effectiveness was calculated based on the ratio of oil dispersed in the test system to the total oil following Srinivasan et al. (2007).



Figure 4.1 Photograph of the baffle flask for dispersant efficiency modified from Venosa et al. (2002) which had a stopcock at the bottom for taking the sample out.

4.2.4 Acute toxicity test

Oil dispersed following the action of a dispersant can lead to an increase in toxicity of the chemically enhanced water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (CEWAF). Therefore, acute toxicity of biosurfactant based dispersant and dispersed oil were tested on whiteleg shrimp. There were 3 samples as followed;

1. Water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (WAF)

2. Chemically enhanced water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (CEWAF)

3. Lipopeptide based dispersant only

The sample preparation was modified from Chemical Response to Oil Spills: Ecological Research Forum (CROSERF) methodology (Lee et al., 2013). For water accommodated hydrocarbon fractions (WAFs) of crude oil were prepared using Bongkot light crude oil (BKC) obtained from PTT Public Company Limited. In brief, 700 mL of seawater (34 ppt; fully aerated) and a Teflon-coated stirring bar (2 cm) were placed into a 1-L glass bottle with a silicone tube which place the end of the tube near the bottom for taking a sample. Then, 17.5 mL of Bongkot light crude oil was added (ratio of crude oil: seawater was 1:40).

For chemically enhanced water accommodated hydrocarbon fraction (CEWAF) which consists of Bongkot light crude oil (BKC) and lipopeptide based dispersant. The procedure was done as same as in WAF. After crude oil was added, the lipopeptide based dispersant was added 1.75 ml to achieve the dispersant to oil ratio 1:10 (Dispersant to Oil ration, DOR = 1: 10).

Then, the preparation of saturated dispersant solutions was done by adding 1.75 mL of lipopeptide based dispersants into seawater which was the same amount of dispersant used for the CEWAF. The bottle was covered with a cap, sealed, and placed on a magnetic stirrer plate as shown in Figure 4.2. To avoid the formation of a large vortex and oil droplets, low energy magnetic stirring (150 rpm) was applied for 18 h in a dark box (Figure 4.3). Then, the mixture was allowed to settle for 6 h for the separation of the water and oil phases.



WAF

CWAF

Lipopeptide based dispersant only

Figure 4.2 Experimental set-up of WAF, CWAF and Lipopeptide based dispersant only.



Figure 4.3 Dark boxes for the set-up of WAF, CWAF and Lipopeptide based dispersant samples

The aqueous layer was drained off and transferred into a clean amber glass bottle and then stored at 4 $^{\circ}$ C to use as 100 % (v/v) stock solution. For the toxicity test, the samples were diluted with 34 ppt seawater to 80%, 60%, 40%, and 20%. Ten whiteleg shrimp in a separate well was exposed to different concentrations of testing samples (Figure 4.4). Mortalities of whiteleg shrimp at 96 h exposure were examined. The Lethal concentration at 10% and 50% (LC10 and LC50) were computed using probit analysis from SPSS (Finney, 1971).



Figure 4.4 Whiteleg shrimp in Postlarva stage



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

4.3 Results and discussion

4.3.1 Formulation of lipopeptide-based dispersants using the HLD concept

Since the lipopeptides had a high positive Cc value, SDHS was selected over rhamnolipids due to its lower negative Cc value, which would require a lower molar fraction to reach the optimum HLD. Based on Eq. 2, the molar fractions of lipopeptides in the lipopeptide-SDHS mixtures increased with increasing EACN of the hydrocarbons because the system required more hydrophobic surfactant to balance the hydrophobicity of oil (Table 4.3).

EACN	NaCl %	Molar fraction	
(N _{C,O})	(S)	Lipopeptides	SDHS
		(X ₁)	(X ₂)
6	3.4	0.14	0.86
10	3.4	0.27	0.73
12	3.4	0.34	0.66
16	3.4	0.47	0.53

Table 4.3 Molar fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS calculated from the HLD concept

The IFT values of the 0.1 M surfactant mixture against hexane, decane and dodecane depended on the lipopeptide molar fractions (Figure. 4.4). The lipopeptide-SDHS mixture at a 0.14/0.86 molar fraction gave the lowest IFT (0.09 mN/m) for hexane, which corresponded to the calculated value for hydrocarbons with EACN = 6 in Table 4.3. However, the IFT values for decane and dodecane for all samples were higher than 0.5 mN/m, and increasing the lipopeptide molar fractions slightly decreased the IFT values (Figure. 4.5). These results indicated that the 0.1 M mixture was compatible

with the low EACN hydrocarbons, while the high EACN hydrocarbons probably required higher lipopeptide concentrations.

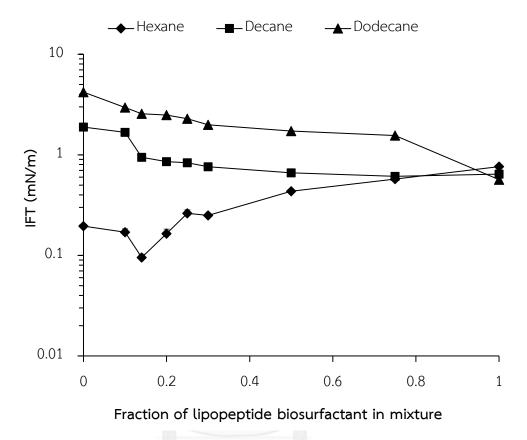


Figure 4.5 The effect of lipopeptide molar fractions on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.1 M.

When the total surfactant concentration was increased to 0.25 M, the lipopeptide-SDHS mixture at a 0.27/0.73 molar fraction, which was calculated for decane, gave the lowest IFT against decane (0.08 mN/m), followed by dodecane (0.14 mN/m), hexadecane (0.15 mN/m) and hexane (0.31 mN/m) (Figure 4.6). Thus, the calculation using the HLD concept provided a suitable surfactant system for a specific hydrocarbon, but the total surfactant concentration should be increased for the high EACN hydrocarbons. The higher level of surfactant molecules could balance the hydrophobicity between the surfactant system, and more hydrophobic hydrocarbons and resulted in lower IFT. When comparing mixed and single surfactant systems, the

lipopeptide-SDHS mixture had lower IFT than either lipopeptides or SDHS alone for all hydrocarbons (Figure 4.6). The structure of surfactin, a major lipopeptide in *Bacillus* sp. GY19, is bulky and consists of a hydrophobic moiety with a long fatty acid chain and some lipophilic amino acids as well as a hydrophilic moiety with a backbone of the cyclic peptide and two anionic residues (Liu et al., 2015).

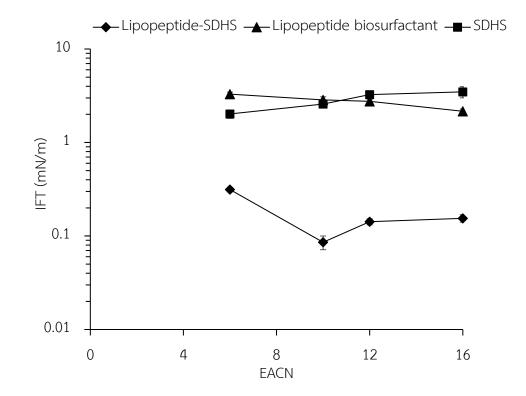


Figure 4. 6 The comparison of single and mixed surfactant systems on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.25 M. The molar fractions of the lipopeptides and SDHS was 0.27 and 0.73, respectively.

In the system with lipopeptide alone, there would be a repulsion force between negatively charged amino acids on adjacent lipopeptide molecules. The synergistic effect of the lipopeptide-SDHS mixture was likely due to the position of the small SDHS molecule between two lipopeptide molecules. The molecule of SDHS bonded with lipopeptide biosurfactant through the hydrogen bond. The amphiphilic molecules of the SDHS and lipopeptide immersed in water. The proposed lipopeptide-SDHS structure was showed in Figure 4.7 The arrangement of the lipopeptide-SDHS molecules on the oil-water interface would therefore reduce the IFT and allow the formation of spherical micelles with a high volume of solubilized oil.

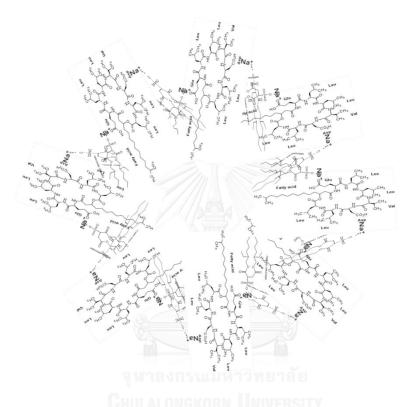


Figure 4.7 Proposed structure of micelle in the mixture.

Consequently, a dispersant for crude oil with known EACN could be formulated by calculating the molar fractions of lipopeptide and SDHS using Eq. 1. The approach was rapid and convenient. Although optimization of the total surfactant concentration might be required for some crude oils, only two more testing formulations would be required for the higher and lower surfactant concentrations. On the other hand, experimentation requires many surfactant formulations. For example, Song et al. (2013) tested 24 dispersant formulations generated from a uniform design method before acquiring a suitable dispersant for heavy crude oil. Based on the above results, two lipopeptide-based dispersants were formulated as 0. 1 M lipopeptide- SDHS mixture at a 0. 14/0. 86 molar fraction (formulation 1) and 0. 25 M lipopeptide- SDHS mixture at a 0. 27/0. 73 molar fraction (formulation 2) (Table 4.4).

The compositions of Formulation 1 and 2 are shown in Table 4.4. To prepare the lipopeptide based dispersant formulations, the lipopeptides were initially dissolved in saline water (3.4% NaCl) and stirred until they fully dissolved. Then, SDHS was added to the lipopeptide biosurfactant solution and mixed well. Finally, saline water was further added to make up the 100% volume.

	Compositions						
Disportant	Molar fraction of surfactants	Amount of all					
Dispersant	Dispersant						
		(%w/v)*					
Formulation 1	Lipopeptides 0.14	Lipopeptides 1.4%,					
	SDHS 0.86	SDHS 2.9% and NaCl					
	(Final surfactant concentration = 0.1 M)	3.4%					
Formulation 2	Lipopeptides 0.27	Lipopeptides 7% ,					
	SDHS 0.73	SDHS 6.1% and NaCl					
	(Final surfactant concentration = 0.25	3.4%					
	M)						

Table 4.4 Compositions of the lipopeptide based dispersants.

* The freeze-dried foamate powder contained 50% (w/w) lipopeptides.

Consequently, the given weight of lipopeptides must be multiplied by 2 when preparing the lipopeptide based dispersant from powder. For example, formulation 1 is composed of 2.8 g of lipopeptide powder and 2.9 g of SDHS in 100 mL of saline water.

4.3.2 Effectiveness of lipopeptide-based dispersants

The efficiencies of lipopeptide-based dispersants were determined from their abilities to form microemulsion, reduce IFT, and disperse and solubilize crude oil in synthetic seawater. Formulation 1 was expected to work well with BKC crude oil because the oil should have a low EACN (\cong 6) based on the low viscosity and density (Table 4.1). On the other hand, formulation 2 should be compatible with the ARL+AXL blend (EACN \cong 10-12) due to its higher viscosity and density (Table 4.1).

From phase behavior study, formulation 1 formed microemulsion Type III with hexane, ARL+AXL blend and BKC crude oil, while formulation 2 could formed microemulsion Type III with decane and the ARL+AXL blend and Type II with less hydrophobic hydrocarbon, hexane (Table 4.5). The results were corresponded with data in Figure. 4.8, which showed that high concentrations of lipopeptides as in formulation 2 were required in the system with more hydrophobic hydrocarbons.

On the other hand, the high concentration of lipopeptides was not suitable for less hydrophobic hydrocarbon, thus the formation of microemulsion Type II was occurred in the system containing hexane and formulation 2. All systems with microemulsion Type III had a very low IFT (0.08–0.1 mN/m) (Table 4.5). The IFT of formulation 2 against the ARL+AXL blend was lower than that of formulation 1; as a result, formulation 2 was more appropriate for the ARL+AXL blend. The similar microemulsion Types found from crude oil with relevant EACN hydrocarbons, e.g., the ARL+AXL blend vs decane and the BKC crude oil vs hexane, confirmed that the dispersant formulation could be prepared based on Eq. 1 by using the estimated EACN of each crude oil.

Hydrocarbon/	Formulation 1*		Formulation 2*	
Crude oil	Microemulsion	IFT (mN/m)	Microemulsion	IFT (mN/m)
Decane		0.9467		0.0857
	No emulsion		Type III	
Hexane		0.0954		0.3137
	Type III		Type II	
ARL/AXL blend		0.1548		0.0832
	Type III	orn Univers	Type III	
ВКС		0.1314		0.3084
	Type III		Type II	

Table 4.5 Microemulsion type and IFT of lipopeptide-based dispersants.

*Formulation 1 contained 1.4% lipopeptides and 2.9% SDHS, while formulation 2 contained 7% lipopeptides and 6.1% SDHS.

The oil displacement test showed that both formulations could be applied at a low dosage (DOR) for specific crude oils (Figure 4.8). For the ARL/AXL blend, formulation 2 had >90% oil displacement at DOR 1:75, while formulation 1 and Slickgone required DOR 1:10 for the same oil displacement (Figure 4.8a). For BKC crude oil, formulation 1 at DOR 1:50 had almost 100% oil displacement, which was more effective than formulation 2 and Slickgone at the same DOR (Figure 4.8b). Lipopeptide alone had the lowest % oil displacement for both crude oils (Figure 4.9).

The dispersed oil from both formulations solubilized well in a water column, as seen from the higher % effectiveness in the baffled flask test compared with Slickgone and lipopeptide alone (Figure. 4.9). Formulation 1 had a much higher effectiveness for BKC crude oil (97%) than for the ARL/AXL blend (60%). The effectiveness of formulation 2 was 91% for the ARL/AXL and 81% for the BKC crude oil. These results confirmed the specificity of each formulation and indicated the higher efficiency of these formulations over commercial dispersant and lipopeptide alone.

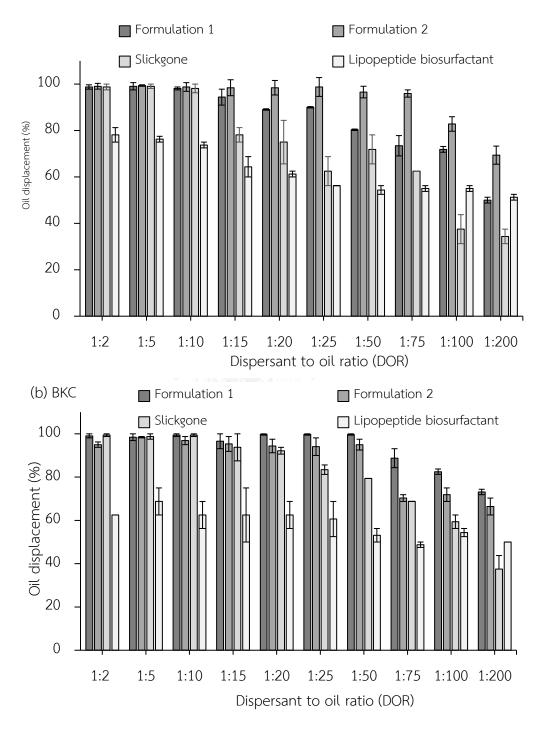


Figure 4.8 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides against the ARL/AXL blend (a) and BKC crude oil (b). Formulation 1 contained 1.4% lipopeptides and 2.9% SDHS, while formulation 2 contained 7% lipopeptides and 6.1% SDHS.

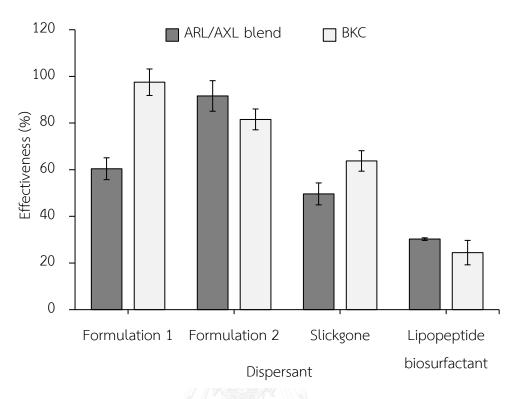


Figure 4.9 Effectiveness of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides over crude oils in the baffled flask test. Formulation 1 contained 1.4% lipopeptides and 2.9% SDHS, while formulation 2 contained 7% lipopeptides and 6.1% SDHS.

หาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

The high efficiency of lipopeptide-based dispersants can be attributed to their ability to lower the IFT. This will enable the breaking up of oil into smaller droplets (Zeinstra et al., 2015). Then, the oil droplets can be solubilized in the seawater due to the formation of mixed lipopeptides and SDHS micelles. The synergistic effect of mixed surfactants on crude oil dispersion was also found for a mixture of lecithin and Tween-80; however, this formulation requires ethanol as a solvent (Athas et al., 2014).

To the best of our knowledge, this is the first study to formulate an oil dispersant without using a solvent and with only two ingredients. The efficiency of dispersants should be confirmed in a larger experimental setting because the behaviors of the dispersed oil also depend the on sea energy, as demonstrated by a 1000 kL in

situ mesocosm study by Joo et al. (2013). In addition, the biodegradability and toxicity of the dispersed oil should be studied in future research.

4.3.3 Acute toxicity

The previous result found that lipopeptide biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 itself had low toxicity to both of copepod and whiteleg shrimp. However, the lipopeptide based dispersant formulation which consisted of lipopeptide biosurfactant and sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate might have different acute toxicity on marine organisms.

This study focused on the lipopeptide based dispersant containing lipopeptides 1.4%, SDHS 2.9% and NaCl 3.4%, which had high effectiveness with Bongkot light crude oil. The toxicity test was determined with spilled oil (WAF with Bongkot light crude oil), the lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and the dispersed oil (CEWAF with Bongkot light crude oil and lipopeptide based dispersant) using whiteleg shrimp. Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp after a 96-h exposure of lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and the dispersed oil and CEWAF with Bongkot light crude oil and lipopeptide based dispersant at 10% and 50% was calculated using probit analysis and shown in Table 4.6.

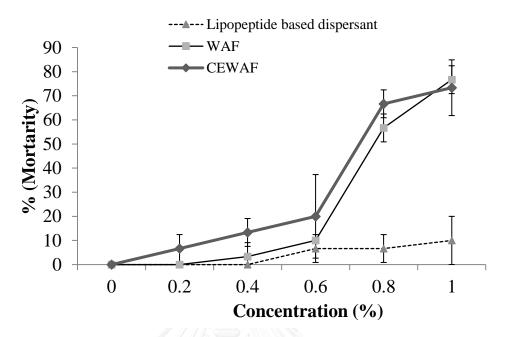


Figure 4.10 Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp after a 96-h exposure of lipopeptide based dispersant, WAF with Bongkot light crude oil, the lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and the dispersed oil and CEWAF with Bongkot light crude oil and lipopeptide based dispersant

Table 4.6 Lethal concentration at 10 % and 50% (LC10 and LC50) for whiteleg shrimp exposed to various samples at 96 hr.

Samples	LC ₁₀ (%)	LC _{50,} (%)	
Lipopeptide based	93.7	>100.0	
dispersant	2011		
WAF	53.7	81.28	
CEWAF	32.0	73.17	

The whiteleg shrimp acute toxicity test found that lipopeptide based dispersant was less toxic than WAF and CEWAF. When lipopeptide based dispersant was applied, the molecule of the lipopeptide based dispersant increased the amount of crude oil solubilization in water column as in CWAF. From this reason, the toxicity of CWAF (LC50 73.17%) was slightly higher than WAF (LC_{50} 81.28%). However, most of chemical dispersant such as Corexit series had toxicity to aquatic organism by itself and could increase the toxic from the spilled oil 2-10 times (Couillard et al., 2005, Gardeström et al., 2006, Coelho et al., 2013, Lee et al., 2013)). Therefore, we can confirm that the formulated biosurfactant based dispersant was safe for marine organisms.



Chulalongkorn University

4.4 Conclusions

Bacillus sp. GY19 lipopeptides that were prepared from freeze-dried foamate had good surface activity under saline conditions and low toxicity to marine organisms. As a result, they were appropriate ingredients in the oil dispersant. The optimum HLD (HLD = 0) was used to calculate the fractions of lipopeptides and SDHS in the dispersant formulation based on the EACN of hydrocarbons and seawater salinity. All lipopeptide-based dispersants were prepared and applied without any solvent. Due to their synergistic effect, the formulation with a suitable lipopeptide-SDHS molar fraction had higher dispersant effectiveness than lipopeptides alone.

The lipopeptide based dispersant slightly increased the toxicity of dispersed oil to the whiteleg shrimp and this was due to the enhancing of crude oil solubilized in seawater. The extent of toxicity was low when compared to other reported dispersants. Therefore, this result suggested that the lipopeptide based dispersant was applicable for petroleum remediation.

The formulation could be further optimized by increasing the total surfactant concentration for more hydrophobic and heavier crude oil. For seawater with different salinities, the dispersant could be formulated using other NaCl concentrations. In conclusion, the HLD concept can be conveniently applied to formulate environmentally friendly lipopeptide-based dispersants for the clean-up of crude oil spills.

Chapter V

Application of lipopeptide based dispersant along with petroleum degrading bacteria for oil spill remediation

5.1 Introduction

Bioremediation is a process whereby microorganisms degrade and metabolize chemical substances and restore environment quality. It aims to accelerate the natural attenuation process through which microorganisms assimilate organic molecules to cell biomass and produce by-products such carbon dioxide, water and heat (Atlas and Cerniglia, 1995). A common feature of crude oil is low water solubility, which poses special problems for those microorganisms capable of utilizing such water-immiscible substrates as source of carbon and energy (Chandran and Das, 2012). Dispersant containing surfactants molecule could enhance solubilization of crude oil. Biodegradation is therefore enhanced by surfactants due to increasing bioavailability of pollutants (Cameotra and Singh, 2009). The lipopeptide based dispersant formulated from previous experiment (Chapter IV) showed a good ability to dispersed petroleum crude oil in seawater. Moreover, the formulation had low toxicity to the marine organisms.

The main mechanism of hydrocarbon biodegradation is occurred under aerobic condition. It starts with intracellular attack to organic pollutant; oxidative process cooperated with oxygen using oxygenases, and peroxidases. The conversion of intermediate can occur step by step and synthesize through tricarboxilic acid cycle, while biomass, carbon dioxide, and water are products from this pathway (Das and Chandran, 2011). Recently, Laorrattanasak et al. (2016) reported that biosurfactant from *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 promoted the activity of *Gordonia* sp. JC11, a petroleum degrading-bacterium on degrading fuel oil in seawater. Therefore, in this study lipopeptide based dispersant was applied with petroleum degrading bacteria, *Gordonia* sp. JC11, to study their efficiency on removal of Bongkot light crude oil. The initial experiment was conducted with contaminated sand in a small-scale experiment. Then, 3D-box oil spill simulation experiment was performed in rectangular glass tanks with 78 L capacity (150 long, 35 deep and 15 wide and 277 L capacity (150 long, 44 deep and 42 wide) for small and medium scale experiments, respectively. The seawater samples were consisted of both synthetic and natural seawater.

The results from this study would confirm the potential application of lipopeptide based dispersant along with added petroleum-degrading bacteria for accelerating petroleum oil removal. In the experiment with natural seawater, the activity of indigenous bacteria on degrading dispersed oil was investigated to determine whether the lipopeptide based dispersant could be applied alone in the seawater after oil spill.

> จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

5.2 Materials and methods

5.2.1 Lipopeptide based dispersant and chemicals

The lipopeptide based dispersant used in this experiment was the mixture of lipopeptide biosurfactant 0.025 M and sodium dihexyl sulfosuccinate 0.075 M in 3.4 % of NaCl solution. From the previous results, this lipopeptide based dispersant performed the microemulsion type III and had high dispersion efficiency with Bongkot light crude oil.

Synthetic seawater was prepared by using the sea salt purchased from Mariscience Int'l Co., Ltd. containing all the essential major and minor elements of the sea. The synthetic seawater was prepared at 34 ppt salinity to represent the natural seawater. The natural seawater was collected from Ao Udom port, Amphoe Si Racha, Chonburi Province, Thailand (Figure 5.1). The physical properties of seawater sample used in the 40L and 160 L mesocosms were shown in Table 5.1.

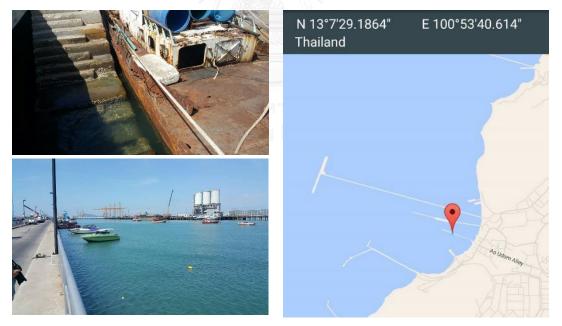


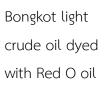
Figure 5.1 The collecting sample point at Ao Udum Port, near Thai oil public company transportation port.

	40 L		160 L	
Parameter	1 st	2 nd	1 st	
Date of collecting	11 December	18 September	11 December	
	2015	2016	2015	
Sample condition	Clear and	Clear and	Clear and	
	odorless	odorless	odorless	
Total Nitrogen	0.1 mg/L	<0.1 mg/L	0.1 mg/L	
Total Phosphorus	0.12 mg/L	0.56 mg/L	0.12 mg/L	
Oil&Grease	< 0.1 mg/L	< 0.1 mg/L	< 0.1 mg/L	
Total suspended solid	10.3	10.5 mg/L	10.3	
Salinity (ppt)	34	32.5	34	
рН	7.87	7.69	7.87	
	1 (1 - C - C - C - C - C - C - C - C - C -	1	1	

Table 5.1 Physical properties of natural seawater samples for 40 L mesocosms

Gordonia sp. JC11 isolated by Chanthamalee and Luepromchai (2012) was prepared by culturing in 25% LB broth for 5 day. The bacteria were applied at 10% volume of 40 L and 160 L seawater in the 3D-box mesocosm tank.







Lipopeptide based dispersant



Gordonia sp. JC11

Figure 5. 2 Bongkot light crude oil dyed with Red O oil, Lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 stock solution

5.2.2 Application of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 for oil removal from sand in small scale experiment

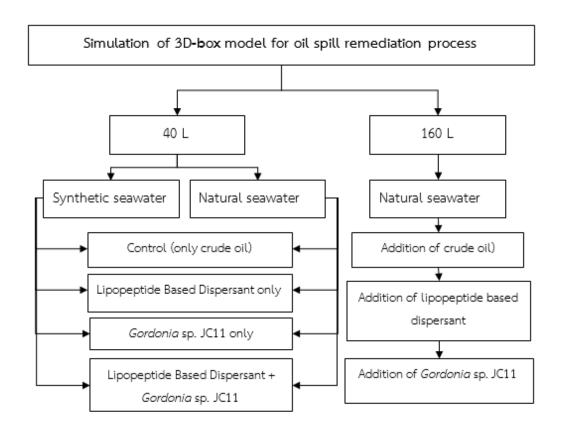
The experiment was conducted in 125 mL Erlenmeyer flask containing 10 g of sand collected from Pattaya Beach (Figure 5.3). The sand was sterilized before used. Bongkot light crude oil was added at 400 mg to the sand overnight before experiment. Then, the lipopeptide based dispersant was added to the contaminated sand at 1:5 dispersant to oil ratio (DOR) followed by 5 mL of NSW as describe in Tabel A.2. The test was shaken for 30 min at 200 rpm before adding 1 mL of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 stock solution ($OD_{600} = 1$). The experiment was incubated for 10 days. The samples were collected at day 0, 7 and 10 to analyze for the remaining crude oil and bacteria number.

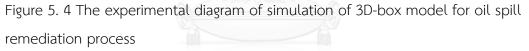


Figure 5.3 Sand sample from Pattaya Beach

5.2.3 Simulation of 3D-box model (mesocosm tanks) for oil spill remediation process

Oil spill mesocosm experiments were carried out to evaluate the potential of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* JC11 on petroleum removal. The 3D-box experiment was performed in rectangular glass tank and was divided into two sizes including 40 L in the 78 L tank capacity (150 long, 35 deep and 15 wide) and 160 L in the 277 L capacity (150 long, 44 deep and 42 wide). The diagram of 3D mesocosm tank experiments was illustrated below (Figure 5.4) and the experiment set up was described in the following section.





จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

5.2.3.1 Experimental set up of 40 L mesocosm tank

The mesocosm tank was filled with 5 cm depth sand and 40 L of seawater. The seawater provided in this experiment consisted of synthetic seawater and natural seawater, which were carried out to confirm the activity of lipopeptide based dispersant along with Gordonia sp. JC11 and indigenous bacteria. In every treatment, 9 mL of Bongkot light crude oil was slowly dropped on the surface water. Each treatment was carried out separately as follows;

1. Bongkot light crude oil only: there was only crude oil in the seawater.

2. Lipopeptide based dispersant only: After addition of crude oil, 4.5 mL of lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed on oil film to achieve the DOR 1:2 for synthetic seawater and DOR 1:5 for natural seawater.

3. *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only: After addition of crude oil, 4 L of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 stock solutions as prepared above was added.

4. Lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 : After addition of crude oil, 4.5 mL of lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed on oil film and 4 L *Gordonia* sp. JC11 stock solutions was added 30 minute later.

The seawater was mixed by a wave generator pump (pump power 1200 l h⁻¹), placed at the one side of the tank. The sampling port was set on the top of the tank to hold the silicone tube at 4 locations including

i. Point 1 which placed near the wave generator the collecting point at 5-depth and 15-depth

ii. Point 2 which placed near another side of the tank and placed far from the wave generator the collecting point at 5-depth and 15-depth. (see Figure 5.5).

The 30 mL seawater sample from each point was taken aseptically, using sterile syringe connected with silicone tube every day for 5-7 days. The samples were analyzed for remaining crude oil by total oil analyzer (Horiba) and number of total bacteria and oil degrading bacteria using MPN method using marine broth (Table A.3 in appendix A).

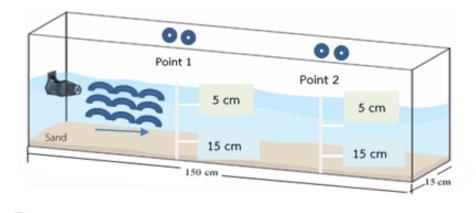




Figure 5. 5 Diagram of the 40 L mesocosm tank as a small-scale experiment used in this study. The collecting points were conduct with silicone tube at 2 points.

5.2.3.2 Experimental set up of 160 L mesocosm tank

To confirm the application of lipopeptide based dispersant along with *Gordonia* sp. JC11, an experiment was carried out in 160 L mesocosm (277 L 3D-box tank) containing natural seawater. Due to the larger tank size, the seawater was mixed by a controllable wave generator, which is a propeller pump model RW15 from Jebao company. It can generate the power pump in the wide range of 1200 -15,000 L h^{-1} . The wave maker was set up at W2 as a continues wave maker and placed at the one side of the tank the speed set up was shown in Figure 5.6.



Figure 5. 6 The eco-propeller pump model RW15 was set up was a W2 as a continuous wave maker and the speed was set at the lowest point (green light) and the power pump was set at the fastest point.

The sampling port was set on the top of the tank to hold the silicone tube for taking a sample as same as in 40 L mesocosm experiment. Bongkot light crude oil was filled into the tank on the surface water 63 mL to achieve the oil layer of 0.01 mm thick. The treatment was described in Table 5.2.

ขู้พาสงการแผ่น การทอาสอ Chill al onekopa Haiversity Table 5.2 Time table on applying the lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in the 160 L mesocosm tank.

Time	Treatment
0 hr	Bongkot light crude oil was added at 63 mL on the top of the tank.
18.30 hr	Lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed on the top of the tank at
	DOR 1:5 (lipopeptide based dispersant 12.5 mL)
24.5 hr	Gordonia sp. JC11 was added at 16 L on the top of the tank to
	achieve 10% of stock solution.

To monitor the water quality, 30 mL of seawater from 4 locations i.e. point 1 and point 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from surface water (see Figure 5.7) at 0 hr, 6 hr, 18 hr, 19 hr, 24 hr, 24.5 hr, 30 hr, 42 hr, 54 hr, 66 hr, 72 hr, 84 hr, 96 hr, 120 hr, 144 hr, and 168 hr, respectively. The samples were analyzed for remaining crude oil and number of total bacteria and oil degrading bacteria using MPN method as same as in 40 L mesocosm tank (section 5.2.3.1).



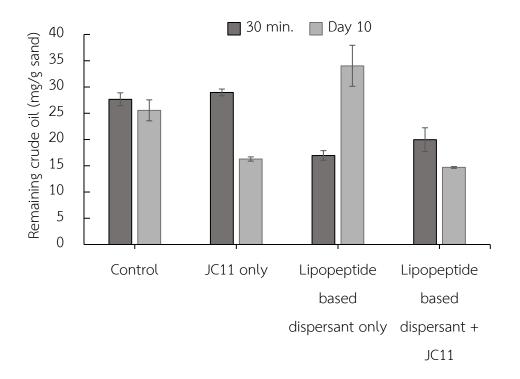
Figure 5.7 The 160 L medium scale mesocosm tank used in this study. The collecting points were conduct with silicone tube at 2 difference positions (point 1 and 2).

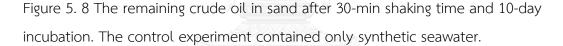
5.3 Results and discussion

5.3.1 Application of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 for oil spill removal from sand in small scale experiment

The application of lipopeptide based dispersant was first determined by small scale experiment. Sand washing was performed to study the ability of lipopeptide based dispersant on crude oil removal. From the oil spill accident, crude oil was spread and contaminated both surface seawater and coastal. Therefore, in this studied the Bongkot light crude oil was used as a model to remove from sand collecting from Pattaya beach by using lipopeptide based dispersant and petroleum degrading bacteria, *Gordonia* sp. JC11, on enhancing crude oil removal from sand.

At 30 min-shaking, the ability of lipopeptide based dispersant was on crude oil was observed. The effect of lipopeptide based dispersant in the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant (lipopeptide based dispersant only and lipopeptide based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp. JC11) was compare to the treatment without adding lipopeptide based dispersant (seawater only as a control and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only). The remaining crude oil in sand was extracted and shown in Figure 5.8. The dispersant was able to desorp the oil out of sand as seen from the lower amount of remaining oil after 30-min shaking than those in the control and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only treatments.





After 10-day incubation, the result showed that the remaining crude oil in sand with lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 (14.67 mg/g) was lower than the control (25.5 mg/g sand) and lipopeptide based dispersant only (34.03 mg/g sand) treatments (Figure 5.8). Without the dispersant, *Gordonia* sp. JC11 had lower oil-degrading activity and slightly more oil was remained (16.28 mg/g). These results indicated that *Gordonia* sp. JC11 played major role in oil degradation and lipopeptide based dispersant could enhance the bacterial activity. Saeki et al. (2009) also found that biosurfactant from spray drying sterilized culture broth of *Gordonia* sp. strain JE-1058 is able to remove crude oil at higher efficiency than seawater alone and increase the oil degradability of the indigenous microorganisms. The high activity of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in the presence of biosurfactant was similar to Laorrattanasak et al. (2016).

In the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant only, the amount of oil on day 10 was the highest when compared with other treatments (Figure 5.8). This might be due to the re-sorption of oil back to the sand after incubation. The remaining crude oil increased from 16 mg/g sand after 30-min shaking to 34 mg/g sand on day 10. Sand used in this experiment was a sterile sand which had no indigenous bacteria. Therefore, the biodegradation of crude oil did not occur. Consequently, the lipopeptide based dispersant should be applied along with oil-degrading bacteria for a complete oil removal.

The number of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in two treatments slightly increased which confirmed bacterial growth after petroleum consumption Figure 5.9. These results indicated that *Gordonia* sp. JC11 had a strong potential to be applied with the lipopeptide based dispersant for clean-up of oil spill in the marine environment. In addition, the oil mobilized by lipopeptide based dispersant could be easily biodegraded by the bacteria.

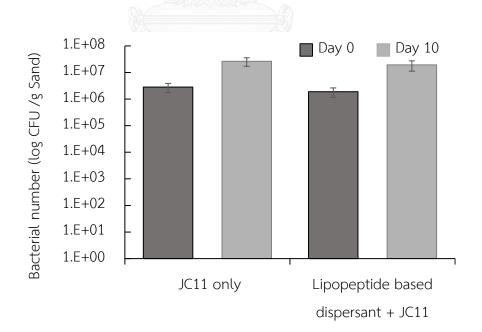


Figure 5.9 The number of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 0 and 10 from the treatment with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and lipopeptide based dispersant along with *Gordonia* sp. JC11.

5.3.2 Simulation of 40 L 3D-box model (mesocosm tanks) for oil spill remediation process

5.3.2.1 Mesocosm experiment using synthetic seawater

The previous experiment found that the lipopeptide based dispersant showed a good performance on crude oil removal from sand when applied along with oil-degrading bacteria. However, the environmental condition such as sea energy may influence on the efficiency of dispersants. The mesocosm experiment is required to simulate the natural phenomena in a laboratory-scale study. The mesocosm experiments were performed in difference scale ranging from 30 L -10, 000 (Gertler et al., 2012, Joo et al., 2013, Hassanshahian et al., 2014). In addition, a mesocosm study is cheaper than a full-scale field study (Joo et al., 2013). Therefore, this study initially confirmed the efficiency of lipopeptide based dispersant in mesocosm experiments with synthetic seawater to avoid the effect of indigenous bacteria.

After the lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed on the oil layer, the oil was dispersed in a wide range and some oil droplets was occurred while there was no oil dispersion in the control experiment. For the experiment with *Gordonia* sp. JC11, the water turned turbid to orange color from the bacterial cells. The characteristic of oil film at the beginning of the treatment was shown in Figure 5.10. These observations was similar to Bao et al. (2012), which used 600 L mesocosm tank and artificial seawater. They reported that the thick layer of crude oil in the control tank remained unchanged while in the biosurfactant and N-series bacteria consortium treatment, the seawater become turbid as a result from the dissolution of crude oil from biosurfactant action and bacteria growth (Bao et al., 2012).



Control (Crude oil only)



Gordonia sp. JC11 only



Lipopeptide based dispersant only



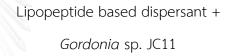


Figure 5.10 Characteristic of oil film in the mesocosm with synthetic seawater at day 0 including (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11.

งหาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

The sample at 0th day was collected after adding all the amendments. From the figure 5.11 and 5.12, the remaining crude oil increased over time in all four points of the control experiment. The remaining crude oil was highest at day 7 in all points except in point 1 at 15-depth from the surface of water. This point had higher effect from the wave turbulence and therefore the oil was blown away to less than 5 mg/L. In the treatments with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and with lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11, the remaining crude oil in four points was lower than the control and lipopeptide based dispersant only treatments at all time points (7 day) (Figure 5.11 and Figure 5.12).

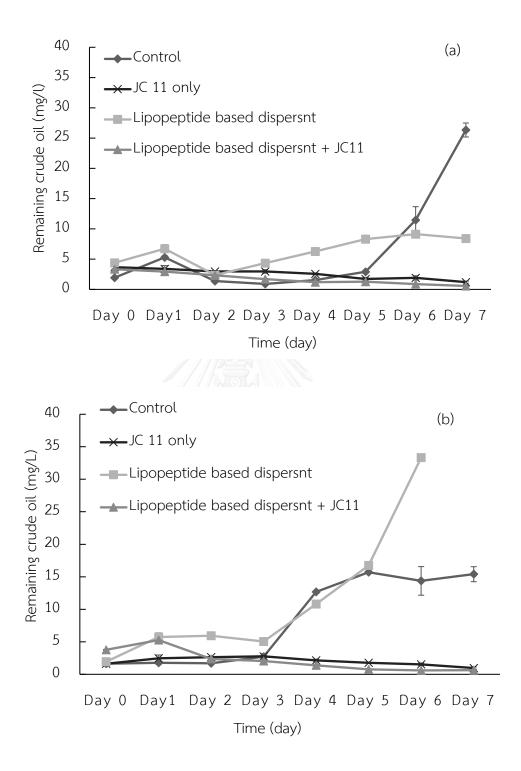


Figure 5.11 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of synthetic seawater.

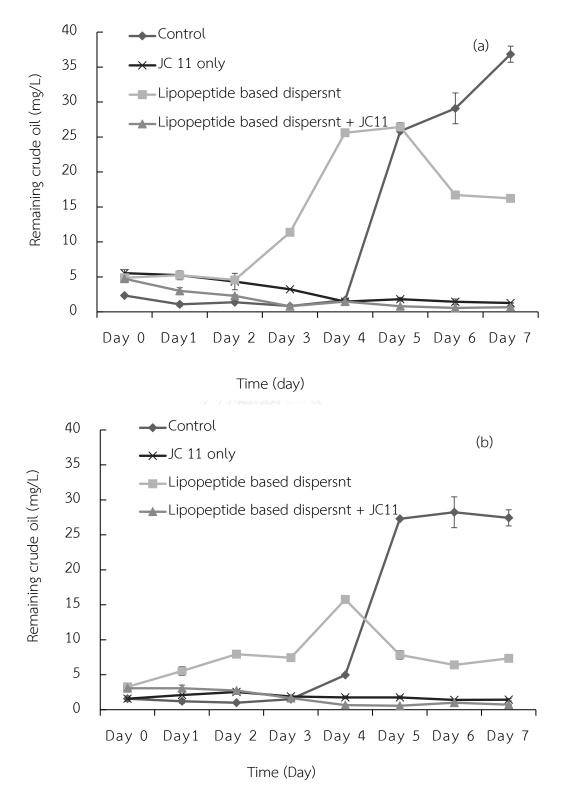


Figure 5.12 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of synthetic seawater.

The observation of lipopeptide based dispersant only treatment found that the remaining crude oil in point 1 with more effect from the wave turbulence increased over time until the 5th day (at 5-depth) and 6th day (15-depth). After that, the remaining crude oil decreased, which was corresponded to the residual oil on the sand (Figure 5.13b.). There was an oil film on the bottom of the tank in the treatment with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only (Figure 5.13c). In the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 (Figure 5.13d), the residual cells of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 were precipitated as seen from the orange-brown color residues at day 7. The remaining crude oil in lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 mesocosm was the lowest in all sampling points.



จุฬาลงกรณมหาวทยาลย Chulalongkorn University



Control (Crude oil only) (a)



Gordonia sp. JC11 only (c)

Lipopeptide based dispersant + Gordonia sp. JC11 (d)

Lipopeptide based dispersant only (b)

Figure 5.13 The residual of oil on the sand in the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only (c) *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 7. All treatments contained synthetic seawater.

At day 7, the amount of residual crude oil on the water surface at point 1 was lower than that of point 2 which had higher wave turbulence in all treatments. These results indicated that the wave turbulence or the mixing parameter could increase the oil dispersion efficiency (Figure 5.14 and Figure 5.15).







Gordonia sp. JC11 only (C)

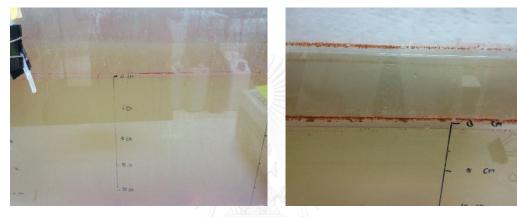
Biosurfactant based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp. JC11 (d)

Figure 5.14 The residual of oil on the surface of synthetic seawater at the point 1 of the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) *Gordonia sp.* JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 7.



Control (Crude oil only)

Lipopeptide based dispersant



Gordonia sp. JC11 only

Lipopeptide based dispersant +

Gordonia sp. JC11

Figure 5.15 The residual of oil on the surface of synthetic seawater at the point 2 of the treatment with (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) *Gordonia sp.* JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 7.

In the treatment with added bacteria, the cell number increased from 1.7×10^7 – 3×10^7 CFU/mL to 6.5×10^7 - 9.5×10^7 CFU/mL at day 3 and slightly decreased to 1.7×10^6 – 6.5×10^7 CFU/mL at day 7 (Figure 5.16). Similar to section 5.3.1, the result indicated that *Gordonia* sp. JC11 degraded crude oil after the application of lipopeptide based dispersant.

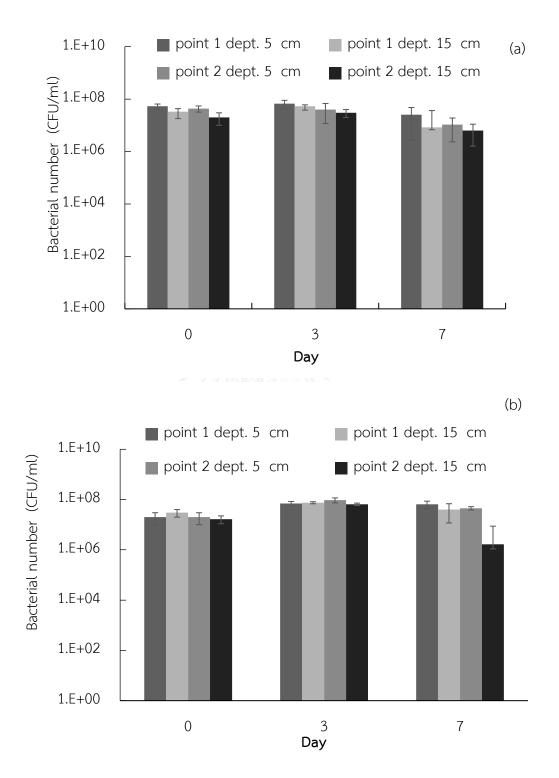


Figure 5.16 The bacteria cell number of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in synthetic seawater of the treatment with (a) *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and (b) lipopeptide based dispersant applied along with *Gordonia* sp. JC11.

5.3.2.2 Mesocosm experiment using natural seawater in 40 L

mesocosms

At the marine ecosystem, petroleum degradation is principally performed by indigenous microorganisms. Previously, Laorrattanasak et al. (2016) reported that the addition of biosurfactant from *G. westfalica* GY40 increased the ability of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 on fuel oil removal in natural seawater collecting from the Gulf of Thailand Chonburee and Rayong Province. However, the experiment was done in Erlenmeyer flasks which did not account for other environmental factors. Therefore, this study investigated the effect of indigenous bacteria on the application of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 in 40 L mesocosm experiments.

The preliminary mesocosm experiment with natural seawater found that the indigenous bacteria rapidly degraded Bongkot light crude oil when added at 9 mL, which was the amount used in synthetic seawater microcosms (Table D in appendix D). Therefore, this mesocosm experiment was performed by increasing the volume of oil 4 times from the previous experiment (36 mL of crude oil). After an hour, 7.2 mL lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed to the top of the tank to achieve the dispersant to oil ratio (DOR) 1:5 followed by the addition of *Gordonia* sp. JC11. The samples were taken at 4 different locations to compare the effects of water turbulence and depths from surface water on remaining crude oil for 5 days.

At the position 1 which had more wave turbulence, the remaining crude oil in the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant only increased over time in both 5 and 15 depth from surface water (Figure 5.17). These results indicated that molecules of surfactant interacted with crude oil and led to the formation of small droplets. At the end of the experiment, crude oil mainly distributed in the water column more than at the surface water when lipopeptide based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp. JC11 were applied (Figure 5.17 and 5.18).

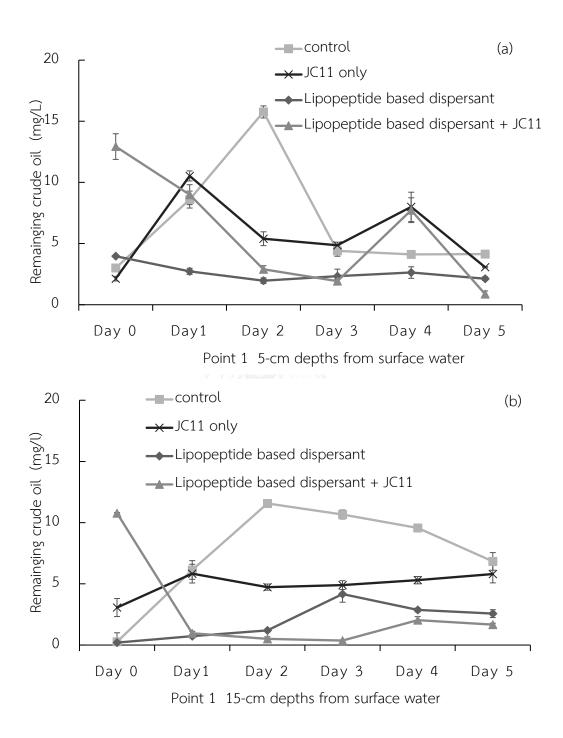


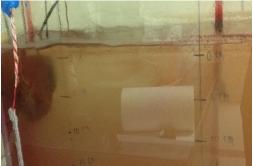
Figure 5. 17 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater.



Control (Crude oil only)



Lipopeptide based dispersant only



Biosurfactant based dispersant +

Gordonia sp. JC11

Figure 5.18 Residual oil on the surface of natural seawater at the point 1 of (a) crude oil only as a control (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only (c) *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 5.

The result at point 2 which had less effect from wave tuburance was shown in Figure 5.19 (a) and 5.19 (b). At the 5 cm dept from surface water, the result was in the same trend of point 1 but the amount of crude oil was more than those in point 1. It was corresponded with the low water turbulance there. The cell number of oil degrading slightly increased and corresponded to the crude oil reduction but the total bacteria remained the same in day 5 (Figure 5.20 (a) and 5.20 (b)). The treatment with with lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 had the highest bacterial number at the end of study. By the help of indigenous bacteria and *Gordonia* sp. JC11,

Gordonia sp. JC11 only

the remaining crude oil was decreased over time corresponding with the increasing of cell number of oil degrading bacteria in four points.

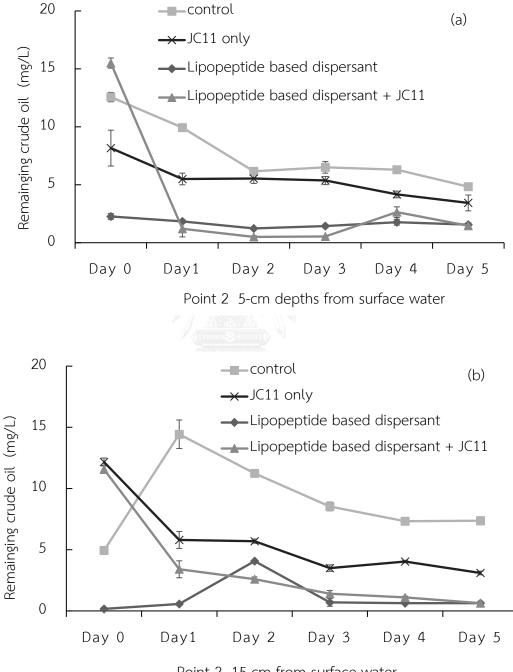




Figure 5.19 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater.

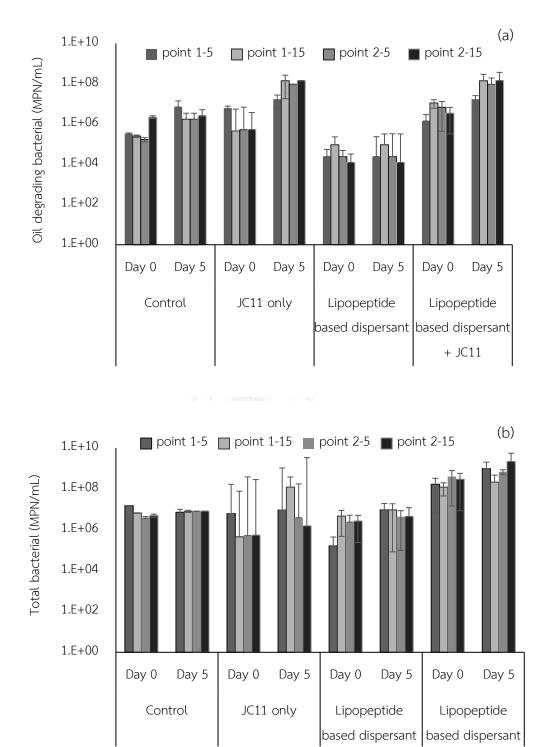
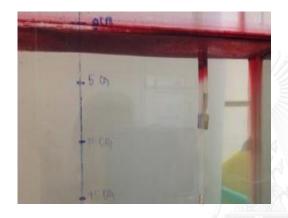
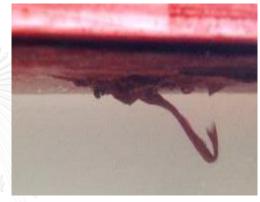


Figure 5. 20 The number of oil degrading bacteria (a) and total bacteria (b) at day 0 and day 5 in sampling point 1 and 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater.

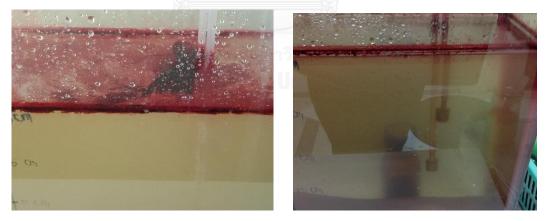
At the end of study (day 5), thick oil film in the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant only was found near the surface of water (Figure 5.21). The residual oil film look like the emulsion from the interaction of oil slick and surfactant molecules in lipopeptide based dispersant. On the other hand, the treatment with lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 showed thinner oil film, which indicated that the dispersed oil was degraded quicker.





Control (Crude oil only)

Lipopeptide based dispersant only



Gordonia sp. JC11 only

Biosurfactant based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp. JC11

Figure 5. 21 The residual of oil on the surface of natural seawater at the point 2 of each treatment including (a) crude oil only as a control, (b) lipopeptide based dispersant only, (c) *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and (d) Lipopeptide based dispersant with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 5.

In conclusion, the indigenous bacteria were able to degrade crude oil after the addition of lipopeptide based dispersant but their activities were lower than *Gordonia* sp. JC11. The addition of both lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 would lead to a rapid oil removal from natural seawater. The increasing activity of indigenous bacteria was similar to Cappello et al., (2012), which apply the biosurfactant EPS_{2003} obtained from *Acinetobacter calcoaceticus* for enhancing the crude oil removal by the indigenous oil-degrading bacteria in natural seawater. The addition of biosurfactant EPS_{2003} in 70L mesocosm increases the total bacterial abundance, change in the community structure and activity. Consequently, biosurfactant EPS_{2003} can be used for oil slick dispersion and selection of marine hydrocarbon degraders thus increasing bioremediation process Cappello et al., (2012).

5.3.3 Simulation of 160 L 3D-box model (mesocosm tanks) for oil spill remediation process

In this study, the mesocosm tank was scale-up to a medium scale experiment. The 160 L tank was 2 times wider than the 40 L tank but the length and depth were similar. When the continuous wave generator was operated in the tank, the seawater moved farther away and looked more similar to the coastal zone. The natural seawater was collected from Au Udom port, Chonburi Province, Thailand before starting the experiment. The physical properties of seawater was showed in Table 1 and found that the properties were not different from the previous study. After the natural seawater was filled in the tank containing natural sand, the experiment was set up for 48 hr for a stability of the system before adding Bongkot light crude oil.

The amount of crude oil increased rapidly from the beginning to 18 hr in both sampling points as shown in Figure 5.22 and 5.23. At the 18.30 hr, the lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed on the top of tank, which further increased the amount of crude oil in all points. The results indicated that the crude oil had increased solubilization into the water column due to the interactions with the molecule of

surfactant in the lipopeptide based dispersant. However, the wave probably blown the lipopeptide based dispersant and dispersed oil away so the increasing of crude oil in point 2 was higher than point 1 (high wave turbulence).



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

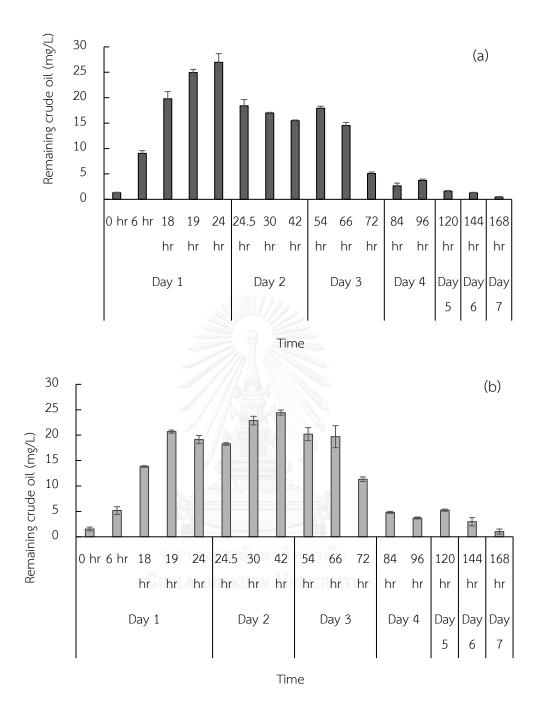


Figure 5.22 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank. The experiment was followed by adding the crude oil after sample was collected at time 0 hr. Then, the lipopepitde based dispersant was sprayed on after collected sample at 18 hr and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added after collected sample at 24 hr.

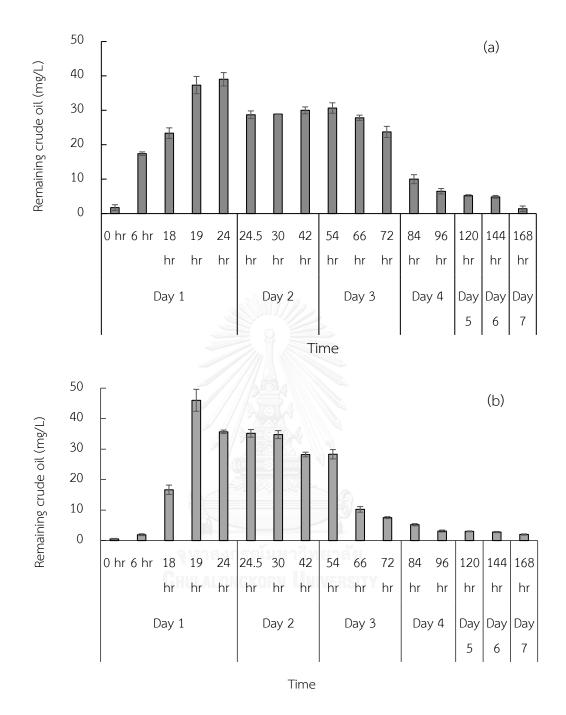


Figure 5.23 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day experiment of 160 L mesocosm tank. The experiment was followed by adding the crude oil after sample was collected at time 0 hr. Then, the lipopepitde based dispersant was sprayed on after collected sample at 18 hr and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added after collected sample at 24 hr.

At 24.5 hour (1 day), 16 L of stock solutions of *Gordonia* sp.JC11 was added into the tank. The sample was collected immediately after *Gordonia* sp. JC11 addition. The amount of crude oil in the system slightly decreased over time until day 3 in all four points. After 84 hr, the remaining crude oil in all four points was decreased to lower than 10 mg/L. At the end of the experiment (7 day), the remaining crude oil was decreased to lower than 2 mg/L. The remaining crude oil was comparable to the initial amount of oil in natural seawater.

The characteristic of 160 L mesocosm tank was observed overtime and showed in table 3. Before the lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed (at 18 hr), the crude oil was solubilized in the tank by the effect of wave maker. After lipopeptide based dispersant was sprayed for 30 minute (at 19 hr), the seawater turned red in both point 1 and point 2. The oil layer on surface water at point 1 was less than point 2 and it was more turbidity than point 2. These phenomena inferred that the surfactant molecules and the power of wave enhanced the solubilization and dispersion of oil.

After *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added into the mesocosm tank at the 24.5 hr of the experiment, the seawater turned red-orange colour from the oil and bacterial cells (table 3 in 30 hr). After 42 hr, the sample was more turbid and some residual cells were found at point 2 more than point 1. The residual cell thickness increased over time and found to stick at the glass tank. However, from the top view inside the tank (Figure 5.24), the seawater was as clear as the initial seawater. On the surface of natural seawater, there were suspended solids which could be dead bacterial cells.

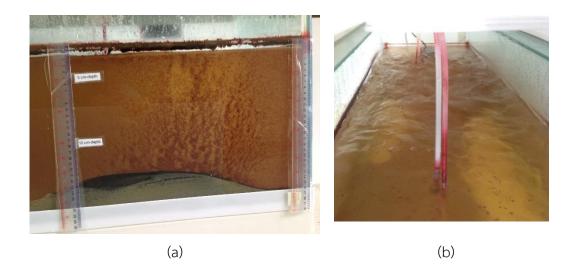


Figure 5.24 The suspended solids in the 160 L mesocosm with natural seawater at point 2 from the outside view (a) and inside top view (b) at 166 hr (day 7).

The decreasing of remaining crude oil was corresponded with the cell number of oil degrading bacteria in four points which slightly increased over time (Figure 5.25 and 5.26). However, the total bacteria remained the same in day 5 and slightly decreased over time until day 7. The result of bacterial number fluctuation in this experiment was corresponded with Hassanshahian et al., (2014). The amount of oildegrading bacteria obtained by MPN method found that the number of oil-degrading bacteria increased rapidly from the beginning to 3rd day and slightly increased until 10th day. After that, the number of oil-degrading bacteria slightly decreased (Hassanshahian et al., 2014). The results from 160 L tank were comparable to the 40 L tank using natural seawater. The lipopeptide based dispersant worked well with both the indigenous petroleum bacteria and the augmented *Gordonia* sp. JC11. Consequently, it could be applied to the real situation of oil spill remediation. However, the application of lipopeptide based dispersant followed by *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was more suitable for oil spill remediation as seen from the lowest amount of remaining oil and the fastest oil removal process.

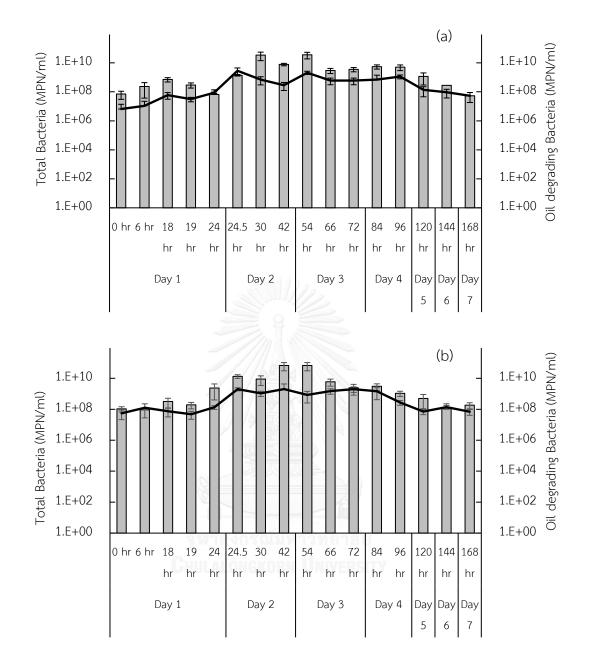


Figure 5.25 The number of total bacteria (bar graph) comparing with the oil degrading bacteria (line graph) in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank. The experiment was followed by adding the crude oil after sample was collected at time 0 hr. Then, the lipopepitde based dispersant was sprayed on after collected sample at 18 hr and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added after collected sample at 24 hr.

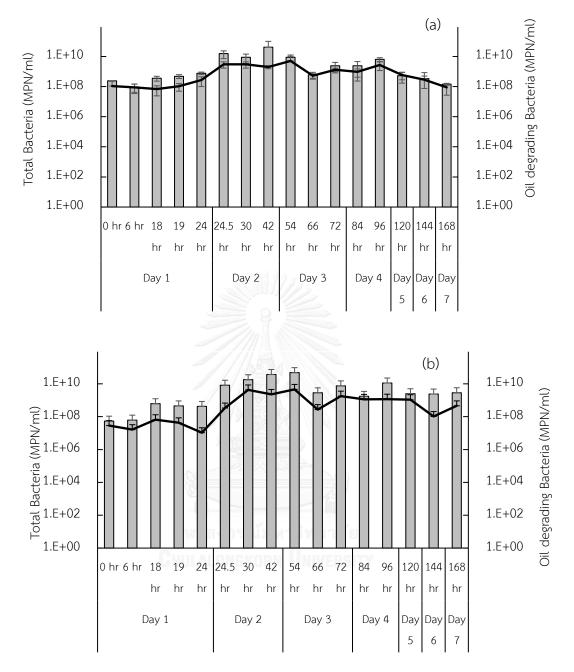


Figure 5.26 The number of total bacteria (bar graph) comparing with the oil degrading bacteria (line graph) in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths (a) and 15-cm depths (b) from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank. The experiment was followed by adding the crude oil after sample was collected at time 0 hr. Then, the lipopepitde based dispersant was sprayed on after collected sample at 18 hr and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was added after collected sample at 24 hr.

Time	Experiment	The characteristic of mesocosm tank
	The mesocosm was set-up 48 hr before the experiment start	
0 hr	Bongkot light crude oil was added on the top of the tank	Point 1 Point 2
18 hr	Before lipopepitde based dispersant was added in mesocosm tank	Point 1 Point 2
19 hr	After lippepitde based dispersant was added in mesocosm tank	Point 1 Point 2

Table 5.3 Characteristic of the mesocosm tank at difference time points.

Time	Experiment	The characteristic of mesocosm tank
24.5 hr	After <i>Gordonia</i> sp.JC11 was added into the mesocosm tank	Point 1 Point 2
30 hr	-	Point 1 Point 2
42 hr	- ąwiawi Chulalon	Point 1 Point 2 E E E E E E E E E E E E E E E E E E E
54 hr	-	Point 1 Point 2

Time	Experiment	The characteristic of mesocosm tank
72 hr	-	Point 1 Point 2
96 hr (day 4)	-	Point 1 Point 2
144 hr	- /	Point 1 Point 2
(day 6)		
	CHULALON	
168 hr	-	Point 1 Point 2
(day 7)		

Time	Experiment	The characteristic of mesocosm	tank
Day 14		Point 1	Point 2



5.4 Conclusions

Lipopeptide based dispersant containing lipopeptides 1.4%, SDHS 2.9% and NaCl 3.4% showed the ability to enhance crude oil washing from sand and increased the efficiency of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 to degrade crude oil. In the presence of lipopeptide based dispersant only, crude oil was re-deposited back to the sand after incubation.

The 3D-box model was performed to evaluate the possibility of applying lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 on enhancing crude oil removal from seawater. The experiment was done in two scale of 40 L and 160 L as a small and medium scale experiments. In the mesocosm with both lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11, the concentration of crude oil decreased faster than that in the mesocosm with dispersant alone. The results were corresponded with the increasing number of oil degrading bacteria in seawater.

The natural seawater mesocosm showed that the indigenous bacteria could enhance the activity of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 for spilled Bongkot light crude oil removal. The result suggested that the lipopeptide based dispersant might be applied alone in the seawater with high number of indigenous oil degrading bacteria. However, the application of lipopeptide based dispersant followed by *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was more suitable for oil spill remediation as seen from the lowest amount of remaining oil and the fastest oil removal process.

In addition, oil spill thickness and wave turbulence affected the efficiency of lipopeptide based dispersant. It is therefore possible to apply the lipopeptide based dispersant for oil spill treatment in the coastal environment.

Chapter VI Conclusions and Recommendations

6.1 Conclusions

Lipopeptide biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 was concentrated from the foamate solution as a powder form. The using of biosurfactant become interested in many applications according from the good surface activity, low toxicity, and tolerant at various extreme environment conditions. The aim of this work was to apply lipopeptide biosurfactant use for oil spill remediation in seawater. Initially, the lipopeptide powder was characterized for the surface activity, the toxicity and a potential application in petroleum remediation.

Lipopeptide biosurfactant showed a good surface activity and was stable after storage when compared to crude lipopeptide biosurfactant form. The lipopeptide powder was solubilized well in water making it easy to apply or use. Moreover, it displayed a stability under wide range of temperature, pH, and increased in the presence of NaCl. The lipopeptide biosurfactant was characterized as an anionic surfactant type and displayed in a more hydrophobic biosurfactant. The HLD concept was used to confirm the magnitude of lipopeptide biosurfactant and the value found to equal 4.93 which tended to be more hydrophobic surfactant. This value was first characterized in this study. The lipopeptide biosurfactant showed low toxicity to marine organisms (whiteleg shrimp and copepod), vegetables (tomato, rice and green bean) and selected pyrene-degrading bacteria. Moreover, the lipopeptide biosurfactant showed the ability to disperse fuel oil similar to Dehydol LS9TH and commercial detergent. It could solubilize and wash fuel oil similar to Dehydol LS9TH but its efficiency was higher than commercial detergent.

From this first part, the freeze-drying lipopeptide biosurfactant was expected as an appropriate ingredient in the oil dispersant. SDHS was selected as another ingredient to formulate the bio-based solvent free dispersant. To achieve the low interfacial tension (IFT) and stable microemulsion droplet, the HLD concept was used to calculate the optimum fraction of lipopeptide and SDHS based on the EACN of hydrocarbons and seawater salinity. From the HLD calculation, the molar fractions of lipopeptides in the lipopeptide-SDHS mixtures increased with increasing EACN of the hydrocarbons because the system required more hydrophobic surfactant to balance the hydrophobicity of oils. The suitable lipopeptide-SDHS molar fraction showed a higher dispersant effectiveness than lipopeptides alone. At high dispersant to oil ratio, the dispersant effectiveness was comparable to the commercial dispersant. The application of HLD concept for biosurfactant based dispersant formulation was rapid and convenient. However, the lipopeptide based dispersant slightly increased the toxicity of dispersed oil to the whiteleg shrimp and this was due to the enhancing of crude oil solubilized in seawater. When compared to other reported dispersants, the extent of toxicity from lipopeptide based dispersant was minor.

To confirm the efficiency of lipopeptide based dispersant for oil spill remediation, the formulation suitable for Bongkot light crude oil was used along with a petroleum degrading bacteria, *Gordonia* sp. JC11. Lipopeptide based dispersant showed the ability to wash Bongkot light crude oil from sand and worked well with *Gordonia* sp. JC11. The larger scale experiment was performed in small and medium mesocosm tanks. The simulation of synthetic seawater confirmed that *Gordonia* sp. JC11 had increased oil removal efficiency when applied with lipopeptide based dispersant. In natural seawater, the lipopeptide based dispersant enhanced the oil-degrading activity of indigenous bacteria. The results suggested that the lipopeptide based dispersant might be applied alone in the seawater with high number of indigenous oil degrading bacteria. However, the application of lipopeptide based dispersant followed by *Gordonia* sp. JC11 was more suitable for oil spill remediation as seen from the lowest amount of remaining oil and the fastest oil removal process.

6.2 Recommendations for future work

1) There are many biosurfactants produced from local bacterial strains, which could be used to replace synthetic surfactant (i.e. SDHS) in the dispersant. The Cc value of these biosurfactants should be quantified before the selection of biosurfactant.

2) Due to the high production cost of freeze-drying lipopeptide powder, other processes for concentrating the lipopeptides such membrane filtration or spray drying techniques should be used.

3) EACN value of petroleum crude oil is an important parameter for formulating the lipopeptide based dispersant. Therefore, the EACN of target crude oil should be characterized by the HLD concept.

4) The formulating of dispersants by other kinds of biosurfactant or local synthetic surfactant should be investigated to lower the cost of production.

5) Statistical software could be used for formulating of lipopeptide based dispersant by using HLD concept to reduce the number of formulations.

6) The toxicity of lipopeptide-SDHS based dispersant should be determined to confirm the effect on the marine organism.

7) The application of lipopeptide based dispersant should be confirmed in a larger experimental setting to study the effect of environmental conditions such as turbulence, sunlight and temperature and the effect to ecosystem.

6.3 Benefits of the research

Currently, the production of lipopeptide biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 is investigated in large scale. The key challenge of biosurfactant application is to characterize the biosurfactant in terms of physiochemical properties, surface behaviors, and etc. The outcome from this study will be useful for the application of lipopeptide biosurfactant and the basic information could be applied to other biosurfactants in the future.

Another part of this research was on the formulation of biosurfactant mixtures for oil spill remediation. The acquired dispersant formulation is considered as an innovation for remediation of petroleum spill because there is not many researches using biosurfactant. Moreover, the lipopeptide based dispersant was solvent-free and based on HLD concept, which have never been reported. The outcome of this research will be a basic principle for formulating other biosurfactant-based products in the future.

REFERENCES



- Abbriano, R. M., M. M. Carranza, S. L. Hogle, R. A. Levin, A. N. Netburn, K. L. Seto, S. M. Snyder and P. J. S. Franks (2011). "Deep water horizon oil spill: A review of the planktonic response." <u>Oceanography</u> **24**(3): 294-301.
- Abdel-Mawgoud, A. M., M. M. Aboulwafa and N. A. Hassouna (2009). "Characterization of rhamnolipid produced by Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolate Bs20." <u>Applied</u> <u>Biochemistry and Biotechnology</u> **157**(2): 329-345.
- Abdel-Mawgoud, A. M., M. M. Aboulwafa and N. A. Hassouna (2009). "Characterization of rhamnolipid produced by Pseudomonas aeruginosa isolate Bs20." <u>Applied</u> <u>Biochemistry and Biotechnology</u> **157**(2): 329-345.
- Acosta, E. J. (2008). "The HLD–NAC equation of state for microemulsions formulated with nonionic alcohol ethoxylate and alkylphenol ethoxylate surfactants." <u>Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects</u> **320**(1-3): 193-204.
- Acosta, E. J. and A. S. Bhakta (2008). "The HLD-NAC Model for Mixtures of Ionic and Nonionic Surfactants." Journal of Surfactants and Detergents **12**(1): 7-19.
- Acosta, E. J., J. S. Yuan and A. S. Bhakta (2008). "The Characteristic Curvature of Ionic Surfactants." <u>Journal of Surfactants and Detergents</u> **11**(2): 145-158.
- Al-Bahry, S. N., Y. M. Al-Wahaibi, A. E. Elshafie, A. S. Al-Bemani, S. J. Joshi, H. S. Al-Makhmari and H. S. Al-Sulaimani (2013). "Biosurfactant production by Bacillus subtilis B20 using date molasses and its possible application in enhanced oil recovery." <u>International Biodeterioration & Biodegradation</u> 81: 141-146.
- Al-Bahry, S. N., A. E. Elshafie, Y. M. Al-Wahaibi, A. S. Al-Bemani, S. J. Joshi and A. Al-Lawati (2013). "Isolation and Characterization of Biosurfactant/Biopolymer Producing Spore Forming Bacteria from Oil Contaminated Sites and Oil Field of Oman." <u>APCBEE Procedia</u> **5**: 242-246.

- Arima, K., A. Kakinuma and G. Tamura (1968). "Surfactin, a crystalline peptidelipid surfactant produced by *Bacillussubtilis:* Isolation, characterization and its inhibition of fibrin clot formation." <u>Biochemical and Biophysical Research Communications</u> **31**(3): 488-494.
- Arutchelvi, J. and M. Doble (2010). "Characterization of glycolipid biosurfactant from *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* CPCL isolated from petroleum-contaminated soil." <u>Lett Appl Microbiol</u> 51(1): 75-82.
- Athas, J. C., K. Jun, C. McCafferty, O. Owoseni, V. T. John and S. R. Raghavan (2014). "An effective dispersant for oil spills based on food-grade amphiphiles." <u>Langmuir</u> **30**(31): 9285-9294.
- Bai, G., M. L. Brusseau and R. M. Miller (1998). "Influence of cation type, ionic strength, and pH on solubilization and mobilization of residual hydrocarbon by a biosurfactant." Journal of Contaminant Hydrology 30(3): 265-279.
- Banat, I. M., A. Franzetti, I. Gandolfi, G. Bestetti, M. G. Martinotti, L. Fracchia, T. J. Smyth and R. Marchant (2010). "Microbial biosurfactants production, applications and future potential." <u>Applied Biochemistry and Biotechnology</u> **87**(2): 427-444.
- Banat, I. M., R. S. Makkar and S. S. Cameotra (2000). "Potential commercial applications of microbial surfactants." <u>Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology</u> 53(5): 495-508.
- Bao, M. T., L. N. Wang, P. Y. Sun, L. X. Cao, J. Zou and Y. M. Li (2012). "Biodegradation of crude oil using an efficient microbial consortium in a simulated marine environment." <u>Mar Pollut Bull</u> 64(6): 1177-1185.
- Benincasa, M. (2007). "Rhamnolipid produced from agro-industrial wastes enhances hydrocarbon biodegradation in contaminated soil." <u>Current Microbiology</u> 54(6): 445-449.

- Bordoloi, N. K. and B. K. Konwar (2009). "Bacterial biosurfactant in enhancing solubility and metabolism of petroleum hydrocarbons." <u>Journal of Hazardous Materials</u> 170(1): 495-505.
- Brito, R. O., E. F. Marques, S. G. Silva, M. L. do Vale, P. Gomes, M. J. Araujo, J. E. Rodriguez-Borges, M. R. Infante, M. T. Garcia, I. Ribosa, M. P. Vinardell and M. Mitjans (2009). "Physicochemical and toxicological properties of novel amino acid-based amphiphiles and their spontaneously formed catanionic vesicles." <u>Colloids and Surfaces B: Biointerfaces</u> 72(1): 80-87.
- Broekema, W. (2016). "Crisis-Induced Learning and Issue Politicization in the Eu: Thebraer,Sea Empress,Erika, Andprestigeoil Spill Disasters." <u>Public</u> <u>Administration</u> **94**(2): 381-398.
- Budhathoki, M., T.-P. Hsu, P. Lohateeraparp, B. L. Roberts, B.-J. Shiau and J. H. Harwell (2016). "Design of an optimal middle phase microemulsion for ultra high saline brine using hydrophilic lipophilic deviation (HLD) method." <u>Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects</u> 488: 36-45.
- Cameotra, S. S. and P. Singh (2009). "Synthesis of rhamnolipid biosurfactant and mode of hexadecane uptake by *Pseudomonas* species." <u>Microbial Cell Factories</u> **8**: 16-16.
- Camilli, R., C. M. Reddy, D. R. Yoerger, B. A. S. Van Mooy, M. V. Jakuba, J. C. Kinsey, C.P. McIntyre, S. P. Sylva and J. V. Maloney (2010). "Tracking Hydrocarbon Plume Transport and Biodegradation at Deepwater Horizon." <u>Science</u> 330(6001): 201.
- Cappello, S., M. Genovese, C. Della Torre, A. Crisari, M. Hassanshahian, S. Santisi, R. Calogero and M. M. Yakimov (2012). "Effect of bioemulsificant exopolysaccharide (EPS(₂₀₀₃)) on microbial community dynamics during assays of oil spill bioremediation: a microcosm study." <u>Marine Pollution Bulletin</u> 64(12): 2820-2828.

- Chandankere, R., J. Yao, M. Cai, K. Masakorala, A. K. Jain and M. M. F. Choi (2014). "Properties and characterization of biosurfactant in crude oil biodegradation by bacterium *Bacillus methylotrophicus* USTBa." <u>Fuel</u> 122: 140-148.
- Chandran, P. and N. Das (2012). "Role of Sophorolipid Biosurfactant in Degradation of Diesel Oil by *Candida tropicalis*." <u>Bioremediation Journal</u> 16(1): 19-30.
- Chanthamalee, J., T. Wongchitphimon and E. Luepromchai (2013). "Treatment of Oily Bilge Water from Small Fishing Vessels by PUF-Immobilized *Gordonia* sp. JC11." <u>Water, Air, & Soil Pollution</u> 224(7).
- Chapman, H., K. Purnell, R. J. Law and M. F. Kirby (2007). "The use of chemical dispersants to combat oil spills at sea: A review of practice and research needs in Europe." <u>Marine Pollution Bulletin</u> 54(7): 827-838.
- Chen, Y.-C., T.-J. Chiang, T.-W. Liang, I. L. Wang and S.-L. Wang (2012). "Reclamation of squid pen by *Bacillus licheniformis* TKU004 for the production of thermally stable and antimicrobial biosurfactant." <u>Biocatalysis and Agricultural Biotechnology</u> 1(1): 62-69.
- Clayton, J. R., J. R. Payne, J. S. Farlow and C. Sarwar (1993). Oil spill dispersants: Mechanisms of action and laboratory tests; Science Applications International Corp., San Diego, CA (United States): Medium: X; Size: Pages: (65 p).
- Crescenzi, F., M. Buffagni, E. D'Angeli and F. Porcelli (2002). "A new biosurfactant for use in the clean up of oil spills on sea water environment." <u>Water Studies</u> 11: 245-251.
- Darvishi, P., S. Ayatollahi, D. Mowla and A. Niazi (2011). "Biosurfactant production under extreme environmental conditions by an efficient microbial consortium, ERCPPI-2." <u>Colloids and Surfaces B: Biointerfaces</u> **84**(2): 292-300.
- Das, N. and P. Chandran (2011). "Microbial degradation of petroleum hydrocarbon contaminants: an overview." <u>Biotechnology Research International</u> 2011: 941810.

- Das, P., S. Mukherjee and R. Sen (2009). "Biosurfactant of marine origin exhibiting heavy metal remediation properties." <u>Bioresource Technology</u> **100**(20): 4887-4890.
- De Oliveira, D. W., A. B. Cara, M. Lechuga-Villena, M. Garcia-Roman, V. M. Melo, L. R. Goncalves and D. A. Vaz (2017). "Aquatic toxicity and biodegradability of a surfactant produced by *Bacillus subtilis* ICA56." <u>Journal of Environmental</u> <u>Science and Health. Part A, Toxic/hazardous Substances & Environmental</u> <u>Engineering</u> 52(2): 174-181.
- Dehghan-Noudeh, G., M. Housaindokht, B. Sedigeh and F. Bazzaz (2005). "Isolation, Characterization, and Investigation of Surface and Hemolytic Activities of a Lipopeptide Biosurfactant Produced by *Bacillus subtilis* ATCC 6633." <u>The</u> <u>Journal of Microbiology</u> 43(3): 272-276.
- Dellagnezze, B. M., S. P. Vasconcellos, A. L. Angelim, V. M. Melo, S. Santisi, S. Cappello and V. M. Oliveira (2016). "Bioaugmentation strategy employing a microbial consortium immobilized in chitosan beads for oil degradation in mesocosm scale." <u>Marine Pollution Bulletin</u> 107(1): 107-117.
- Do, L. D., C. Attaphong, J. F. Scamehorn and D. A. Sabatini (2015). "Detergency of vegetable oils and semi-solid fats using microemulsion mixtures of anionic extended surfactants: The HLD concept and cold water applications." Journal of Surfactants and Detergents 18(3): 373-382.
- Do, L. D., A. Withayyapayanon, J. H. Harwell and D. A. Sabatini (2008). "Environmentally Friendly Vegetable Oil Microemulsions Using Extended Surfactants and Linkers." Journal of Surfactants and Detergents 12(2): 91-99.
- Fingas, M. and C. E. Brown (2011). "Oil Spill Remote Sensing: A Review." 111-169.
- Fiocco, R. J. and A. Lewis (1999). "Oil spill dispersants." <u>Pure and Applied Chemistry</u> 71: 27-42.

- Franzetti, A., P. Di Gennaro, A. Bevilacqua, M. Papacchini and G. Bestetti (2006). "Environmental features of two commercial surfactants widely used in soil remediation." <u>Chemosphere</u> 62(9): 1474-1480.
- Freitas, B. G., J. G. Brito, P. P. Brasileiro, R. D. Rufino, J. M. Luna, V. A. Santos and L. A. Sarubbo (2016). "Formulation of a Commercial Biosurfactant for Application as a Dispersant of Petroleum and By-Products Spilled in Oceans." <u>Frontiers in</u> <u>Microbiology</u> 7: 1646.
- Gertler, C., D. J. Nather, S. Cappello, G. Gerdts, R. S. Quilliam, M. M. Yakimov and P. N. Golyshin (2012). "Composition and dynamics of biostimulated indigenous oildegrading microbial consortia from the Irish, North and Mediterranean Seas: a mesocosm study." <u>FEMS Microbiology Ecology</u> 81(3): 520-536.
- Glória Pereira, M. and S. M. Mudge (2004). "Cleaning oiled shores: laboratory experiments testing the potential use of vegetable oil biodiesels." <u>Chemosphere</u> 54(3): 297-304.
- Gong, Y., X. Zhao, S. E. O'Reilly, T. Qian and D. Zhao (2014). "Effects of oil dispersant and oil on sorption and desorption of phenanthrene with Gulf Coast marine sediments." <u>Environmental Pollution</u> 185: 240-249.
- Hassanshahian, M., G. Emtiazi, G. Caruso and S. Cappello (2014). "Bioremediation (bioaugmentation/biostimulation) trials of oil polluted seawater: a mesocosm simulation study." <u>Marine Environmental Research</u> 95: 28-38.
- Horowitz, S. (1990). "Isolation and characterization of a surfactant produced by Bacillus licheniformis 86." Journal of Industrial Microbiology.
- Ilori, M. O., C. J. Amobi and A. C. Odocha (2005). "Factors affecting biosurfactant production by oil degrading *Aeromonas* spp. isolated from a tropical environment." <u>Chemosphere</u> 61(7): 985-992.

- Ismail, W., I. S. Al-Rowaihi, A. A. Al-Humam, R. Y. Hamza, A. M. El Nayal and M. Bououdina (2013). "Characterization of a lipopeptide biosurfactant produced by a crude-oil-emulsifying *Bacillus* sp. I-15." <u>International Biodeterioration & Biodegradation</u> 84: 168-178.
- Israelachvili, J. (1994). "The science and applications of emulsions an overview." <u>Colloids and Surfaces A: Physicochemical and Engineering Aspects</u> 91: 1-8.
- Ivshina, I. B., M. S. Kuyukina, A. V. Krivoruchko, A. A. Elkin, S. O. Makarov, C. J. Cunningham, T. A. Peshkur, R. M. Atlas and J. C. Philp (2015). "Oil spill problems and sustainable response strategies through new technologies." <u>Environmental Science: Processes & Impacts</u> 17(7): 1201-1219.
- Joo, C., W. J. Shim, G. B. Kim, S. Y. Ha, M. Kim, J. G. An, E. Kim, B. Kim, S. W. Jung, Y. O. Kim and U. H. Yim (2013). "Mesocosm study on weathering characteristics of Iranian Heavy crude oil with and without dispersants." <u>Journal of Hazardous</u> <u>Materials</u> 248-249: 37-46.
- Khondee, N., S. Tathong, O. Pinyakong, R. Müller, S. Soonglerdsongpha, C. Ruangchainikom, C. Tongcumpou and E. Luepromchai (2015). "Lipopeptide biosurfactant production by chitosan-immobilized *Bacillus* sp. GY19 and their recovery by foam fractionation." <u>Biochemical Engineering Journal</u> 93: 47-54
- Kiran, S. K., V. M. Nace, M. A. Silvestri, K. A. Monk, J. Moloney, L. Schmidt and E. J. Acosta (2014). "The HLD Study of Surfactant Partitioning for Oilfield Corrosion Inhibitors." Journal of Surfactants and Detergents 17(6): 1193-1201.
- Kleindienst, S., J. H. Paul and S. B. Joye (2015). "Using dispersants after oil spills: impacts on the composition and activity of microbial communities." <u>Nature Reviews</u> <u>Microbiology</u> **13**(6): 388-396.

- Laorrattanasak, S., W. Rongsayamanont, N. Khondee, N. Paorach, S. Soonglerdsongpha,
 O. Pinyakong and E. Luepromchai (2016). "Production and Application of *Gordonia westfalica* GY40 Biosurfactant for Remediation of Fuel Oil Spill."
 <u>Water, Air, & Soil Pollution</u> 227(9).
- Marti, M. E., W. J. Colonna, P. Patra, H. Zhang, C. Green, G. Reznik, M. Pynn, K. Jarrell, J.
 A. Nyman, P. Somasundaran, C. E. Glatz and B. P. Lamsal (2014). "Production and characterization of microbial biosurfactants for potential use in oil-spill remediation." <u>Enzyme and Microbial Technology</u> 55: 31-39.
- Mnif, I. and D. Ghribi (2015). "Microbial derived surface active compounds: properties and screening concept." <u>World Journal of Microbiology and Biotechnology</u> 31(7): 1001-1020.
- Morán, A. C., M. A. Martínez and F. Siñeriz (2002). "Quantification of surfactin in culture supernatants by hemolytic activity." <u>Biotechnology Letters</u> 24(3): 177-180.
- Mulligan, C. N. (2005). "Environmental applications for biosurfactants." <u>Environmental</u> <u>Pollution</u> 133(2): 183-198.
- Nalco Environmental Solutions LLC, N. E. s. (2014). "COREXIT® EC9580A." Retrieved 4 September, 2017.
- Nalco Environmental Solutions LLC, N. E. S. (2014). "COREXIT® EC9500A MSDS." Retrieved 4 September, 2017.
- Nedwed, T., G. P. Canevari and E. Febbo (2011). "Spreading Agents Provide a New Oil Spill Response Option." <u>International Oil Spill Conference Proceedings</u> 2011(1): abs120.
- Nerurkar, S. A., S. K. Hingurao and G. H. Suthar (2009). "Bioemulsifiers from marine microorganisms." Journal of Scientific and Industrial Research 68: 273-277.
- Nguyen, T. T. and D. A. Sabatini (2011). "Characterization and emulsification properties of rhamnolipid and sophorolipid biosurfactants and their applications." <u>International Journal of Molecular Sciences</u> 12(2): 1232-1244.

- Nguyen, T. T., N. H. Youssef, M. J. McInerney and D. A. Sabatini (2008). "Rhamnolipid biosurfactant mixtures for environmental remediation." <u>Water Research</u> 42(6-7): 1735-1743.
- Nguyen, T. T. L., A. Edelen, B. Neighbors and D. A. Sabatini (2010). "Biocompatible lecithin-based microemulsions with rhamnolipid and sophorolipid biosurfactants: Formulation and potential applications." <u>Journal of Colloid and</u> <u>Interface Science</u> 348(2): 498-504.
- Nitschke, M., S. G. Costa and J. Contiero (2010). "Structure and applications of a rhamnolipid surfactant produced in soybean oil waste." <u>Applied Biochemistry</u> <u>and Biotechnology</u> 160(7): 2066-2074.
- Nitschke, M. and S. G. V. A. O. Costa (2007). "Biosurfactants in food industry." <u>Trends in</u> <u>Food Science & Technology</u> 18(5): 252-259.
- Nyankson, E., D. Rodene and R. B. Gupta (2015). "Advancements in Crude Oil Spill Remediation Research After the Deepwater Horizon Oil Spill." <u>Water, Air, & Soil</u> <u>Pollution</u> 227(1).
- Pacwa-Płociniczak, M., G. A. Płaza and Z. Piotrowska-Seget (2016). "Monitoring the changes in a bacterial community in petroleum-polluted soil bioaugmented with hydrocarbon-degrading strains." <u>Applied Soil Ecology</u> 105: 76-85.
- Pornsunthorntawee, O., S. Chavadej and R. Rujiravanit (2009). "Solution properties and vesicle formation of rhamnolipid biosurfactants produced by Pseudomonas aeruginosa SP4." <u>Colloids Surf B Biointerfaces</u> 72(1): 6-15.
- Prendergast, D. P. and P. M. Gschwend (2014). "Assessing the performance and cost of oil spill remediation technologies." Journal of Cleaner Production 78: 233-242.
- Promod Kumar and K. L. Mittal (1999). Handbook of microemulsion science and technology, CRC Press.

- Qiao, N. and Z. Shao (2010). "Isolation and characterization of a novel biosurfactant produced by hydrocarbon-degrading bacterium *Alcanivorax dieselolei* B-5." Journal of Applied Microbiology 108(4): 1207-1216.
- Rizi, M. S., A. A. Sepahi and M. S. Tabatabaee (2012). "Crude Oil Biodegradation by a Soil Indigenous *Bacillus* sp. Isolated from Lavan Island." <u>Bioremediation Journal</u> 16(4): 218-224.
- Ryerson, T. B., R. Camilli, J. D. Kessler, E. B. Kujawinski, C. M. Reddy, D. L. Valentine, E. Atlas, D. R. Blake, J. De Gouw, S. Meinardi, D. D. Parrish, J. Peischl, J. S. Seewald and C. Warneke (2012). "Chemical data quantify Deepwater Horizon hydrocarbon flow rate and environmental distribution." <u>Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America</u> 109(50): 20246-20253.
- Sadouk, Z., H. Hacene and A. Tazerouti (2008). "Biosurfactants Production from Low Cost Substrate and Degradation of Diesel Oil by a Rhodococcus Strain." <u>Oil &</u> <u>Gas Science and Technology - Revue de l'IFP</u> 63(6): 747-753.
- Saeki, H., M. Sasaki, K. Komatsu, A. Miura and H. Matsuda (2009). "Oil spill remediation by using the remediation agent JE1058BS that contains a biosurfactant produced by *Gordonia* sp. strain JE-1058." <u>Bioresource Technology</u> 100(2): 572-577.
- Salager, J. L., J. C. Morgan, R. S. Schechter, W. H. Wade and E. Vasquez (1979). "Optimum Formulation of Surfactant/Water/Oil Systems for Minimum Interfacial Tension or Phase Behavior." <u>Society of Petroleum Engineers Journal</u> 19: 107–115.
- Salager, J.-L. and A. M. Forgiarini (2012). "Emulsion Stabilization, Breaking, and Inversion Depends upon Formulation: Advantage or Inconvenience in Flow Assurance." <u>Energy & Fuels</u> 26(7): 4027-4033.

Sammarco, P. W., S. R. Kolian, R. A. F. Warby, J. L. Bouldin, W. A. Subra and S. A. Porter (2013). "Distribution and concentrations of petroleum hydrocarbons associated with the BP/Deepwater Horizon Oil Spill, Gulf of Mexico." <u>Marine Pollution</u> <u>Bulletin</u> 73(1): 129-143.

Savron. (2014). "Slickgone NS MSDS." Retrieved 4 September, 2015.

- Shin, K.-H. and K.-W. Kim (2004). "A Biosurfactant-Enhanced Soil Flushing for the Removal of Phenanthrene and Diesel in Sand." <u>Environmental Geochemistry</u> <u>and Health</u> 26(1): 5-11.
- Song, D., S. Liang, Q. Zhang, J. Wang and L. Yan (2013). "Development of High Efficient and Low Toxic Oil Spill Dispersants based on Sorbitol Derivants Nonionic Surfactants and Glycolipid Biosurfactants." Journal of Environmental Protection 04(01): 16-22.
- Sorial, G. A., A. D. Venosa, K. M. Koran, E. Holder and D. W. King (2004). "Oil Spill Dispersant Effectiveness Protocol. I: Impact of Operational Variables." <u>Journal</u> <u>of Environmental Engineering</u> 130(10): 1073-1084.
- Thavasi, R., S. Jayalakshmi and I. M. Banat (2011). "Application of biosurfactant produced from peanut oil cake by *Lactobacillus delbrueckii* in biodegradation of crude oil." <u>Bioresource Technology</u> 102(3): 3366-3372.
- Thavasi, R., S. Jayalakshmi and I. M. Banat (2011). "Effect of biosurfactant and fertilizer on biodegradation of crude oil by marine isolates of *Bacillus megaterium*, *Corynebacterium kutscheri* and *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*." <u>Bioresource</u> <u>Technology</u> 102(2): 772-778.
- Trellu, C., E. Mousset, Y. Pechaud, D. Huguenot, E. D. van Hullebusch, G. Esposito and M. A. Oturan (2016). "Removal of hydrophobic organic pollutants from soil washing/flushing solutions: A critical review." <u>Journal of Hazardous Materials</u> 306: 149-174.

- Vaz, D. A., E. J. Gudina, E. J. Alameda, J. A. Teixeira and L. R. Rodrigues (2012).
 "Performance of a biosurfactant produced by a *Bacillus subtilis* strain isolated from crude oil samples as compared to commercial chemical surfactants."
 <u>Colloids and Surfaces B: Biointerfaces 89</u>: 167-174.
- Venosa, A. D. and E. L. Holder (2007). "Biodegradability of dispersed crude oil at two different temperatures." <u>Marine Pollution Bulletin</u> 54(5): 545-553.
- Wan, W., J. Zhao, J. H. Harwell and B.-J. Shiau (2014). "Characterization of Crude Oil Equivalent Alkane Carbon Number (EACN) for Surfactant Flooding Design." Journal of Dispersion Science and Technology 37(2): 280-287.
- Whang, L.-M., P.-W. G. Liu, C.-C. Ma and S.-S. Cheng (2008). "Application of biosurfactants, rhamnolipid, and surfactin, for enhanced biodegradation of diesel-contaminated water and soil." <u>Journal of Hazardous Materials</u> 151(1): 155-163.
- Witthayapanyanon, A., J. H. Harwell and D. A. Sabatini (2008). "Hydrophilic-lipophilic deviation (HLD) method for characterizing conventional and extended surfactants." Journal of Colloid and Interface Science 325(1): 259-266.
- Yakimov, M. M., A. Kröger, T. N. Slepak, L. Giuliano, K. N. Timmis and P. N. Golyshin (1998). "A putative lichenysin A synthetase operon in *Bacillus licheniformis*: initial characterization." <u>Biochimica et Biophysica Acta (BBA) - Gene Structure</u> <u>and Expression</u> 1399(2): 141-153.
- Youssef, N. H., T. Nguyen, D. A. Sabatini and M. J. McInerney (2007). "Basis for formulating biosurfactant mixtures to achieve ultra low interfacial tension values against hydrocarbons." <u>Journal of Industrial Microbiology &</u> <u>Biotechnology</u> 34(7): 497-507.
- Zahed, M. A., H. A. Aziz, M. H. Isa, L. Mohajeri, S. Mohajeri and S. R. Kutty (2011). "Kinetic modeling and half life study on bioremediation of crude oil dispersed by Corexit 9500." Journal of Hazardous Materials 185(2-3): 1027-1031.

- Zeinstra-Helfrich, M., W. Koops and A. J. Murk (2015). "The NET effect of dispersants a critical review of testing and modelling of surface oil dispersion." <u>Marine</u> <u>Pollution Bulletin</u> 100(1): 102-111.
- Zhao, X., W. Liu, J. Fu, Z. Cai, S. E. O'Reilly and D. Zhao (2016). "Dispersion, sorption and photodegradation of petroleum hydrocarbons in dispersant-seawatersediment systems." <u>Marine Pollution Bulletin</u> 109(1): 526-538.



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

APPENDIX



APPENDIX A MEDIAS AND STANDARD CURVES

Media

Table A.1 LB broth (Luria-Bertani broth) (per 1 Liter)

Component	Amount
Tryptone	10.0 g
Yeast Extract	5.0 g
Sodium Chloride	10 gram

Suspend/dissolve all in 1 L of purified water, and adjusted pH to 7.0

Table A.2 Natural Seawater (NSW)

Component 👘	Amount
NH ₄ NO ₃	ALONGKOP 1.0 g MERSINY
K ₂ HPO ₄	0.02 g
Ferric citrate	0.02 g
Yeast extract	0.5 g

Mixed all and dissolved in 800 ml synthetic seawater, 200 ml distilled water; then, adjusted pH to 7.8 $\,$

Component Amount Component Amount Peptone 5.0 g Yeast Extract 1.0 g Ferric Citrate Sodium 19.45 g 0.1 g Chloride Magnesium 5.9 g Magnesium 3.24 g Sulfate Chloride Calcium 1.8 g Potassium 0.55 g Chloride Chloride Sodium 0.16 g Potassium 0.08 g Bicarbonate Bromide Strontium 34.0 mg Boric Acid 22.0 mg Chloride Sodium Silicate 4.0 mg Sodium 2.4 mg Fluoride 1.6 mg Ammonium Disodium 8.0 mg Phosphate Nitrate

Table A.3 Marine broth (Difco™ Marine Broth 2216)

Dissolve the following in 1000 ml of distilled water and adjust pH to 7.6, then, mix thoroughly.

Standard curve of crude oils

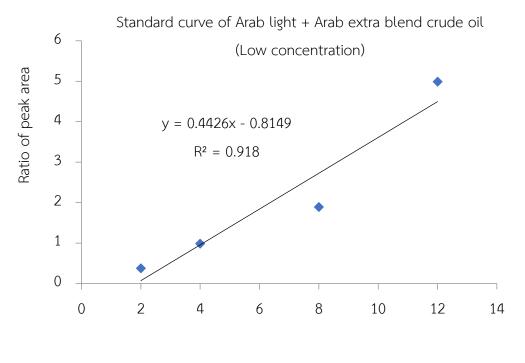
Standard curve of crude oils were plotted between ratio of peak area (crude oil/stearyl alcohol) and ratio of mass (crude oil/stearyl alcohol). Total amount of stearyl alcohol used in extraction was 25 mg. The calculation to determine amount of crude oils in sample is follow:

Amount of crude oil (mg) = (Peak area of sample/Peak area of stearyl)

× (Mass of stearyl/Slope)

Standard curve of Bongkot light crude oil 7.0 6.0 y = 0.102x - 0.9722Ratio of peak aera 5.0 $R^2 = 0.9865$ 4.0 3.0 2.0 1.0 0.0 0 20 40 60 80 Ratio of mass

Standard curve of Bongkot light crude oil from TLC-FID. Each data point Figure A.1 was averaged from triple spots on chromatorods.



Ratio of mass

Figure A.2 Standard curve of Arabian light/Arab extra blend crude oil with low from TLC-FID. Each data point was averaged from triple spots on chromatorods.



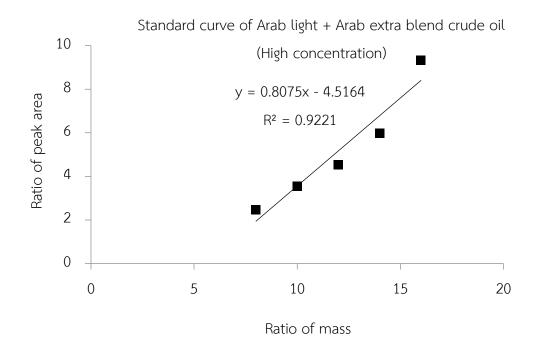


Figure A.3 Standard curve of Arabian light/Arab extra blend crude oil with high range concentration from TLC-FID. Each data point was averaged from triple spots on chromatorods.



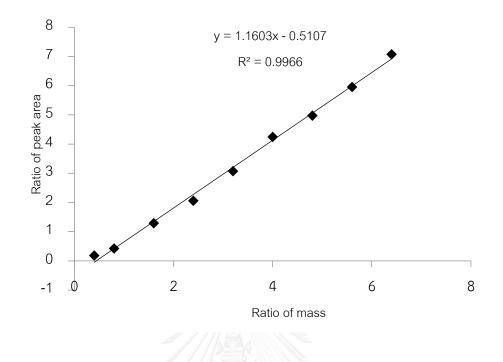


Figure A.4 Standard curve of Fuel oil with low range concentration from TLC-FID. Each data point was averaged from triple spots on chromatorods.

APPENDIX B SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER III

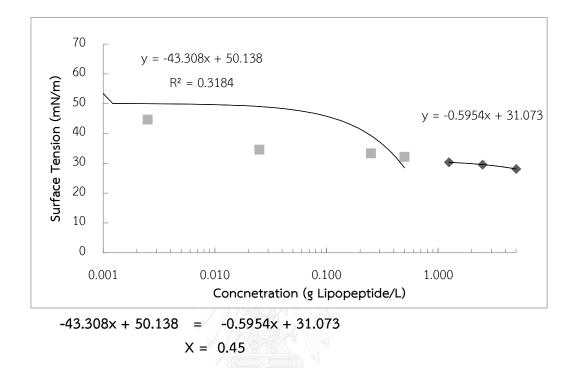


Figure B.1 CMC of lyophilized lipopeptide biosurfactant



Solvent	:	Mass filte (m		Residual (mg)	Mas: Lyoph (m	ilized	Percent dissolve	AVE	SD
		Before	After		Before	After			
Water	1	164.50	174.90	10.4	160.3	149.9	93.51		
water	2	166.20	178.00	11.8	159	147.2	92.58	93.05	0.66
nH 10	1	164.20	169.10	4.9	140.7	135.8	96.52		
рН 10	2	149.70	152.00	2.3	145.6	143.3	98.42	97.47	1.35
Methanol	1	147.50	166.10	18.6	160.7	142.1	88.43		
Methanot	2	161.90	185.50	23.6	155.9	132.3	84.86	86.64	2.52
Ethanol	1	143.20	151.50	8.3	158.6	150.3	94.77		
Ethanot	2	161.80	187.00	25.2	130.8	105.6	80.73	87.75	9.92
DMSO	1	145.90	203.50	57.6	158.6	101	63.68		
DIVISO	2	161.10	216.90	55.8	154.5	98.7	63.88	63.78	0.14
Acetone	1	138.90	216.30	77.4	146.8	69.4	47.28		
ACELONE	2	162.00	252.20	90.2	150.9	60.7	40.23	43.75	4.99
Chlorof	1	143.70	224.70	81	155.4	74.4	47.88		
orm	2	160.80	253.40	92.6	160.6	68	42.34	45.11	3.91
Нохоро	1	143.00	227.40	84.4	155.5	71.1	45.72		
Hexane	2	149.10	238.70	89.6	155.2	65.6	42.27	44.00	2.44

Table B.1 Percent of dissolved freeze-drying lipopeptide biosurfactant in high to low polarity solvents.

	Mass of	Mass	Total			Per	cent dissol	ve
Solvent	vial Before (g)	of crude Before (g)	mass after dissolve (g)	Residua l crude oil (g)	Mass of Dissolve (g)		AVE	SD
Water	16.7161	0.0820	16.7781	0.0620	0.0200	24.39		13.8
Water	16.7895	0.0541	16.8198	0.0303	0.0238	43.99	34.19	6
pH 10	16.8264	0.0737	16.8753	0.0489	0.0248	33.65		
priio	18.7390	0.0844	18.7982	0.0592	0.0252	29.86	31.75	2.68
Methanol	16.7151	0.0618	16.7243	0.0092	0.0526	85.11		
Methanot	16.7600	0.0866	16.7845	0.0245	0.0621	71.71	78.41	9.48
Ethanol	16.6790	0.1014	16.6804	0.0014	0.1000	98.62		
Lthanot	16.7431	0.0702	16.7482	0.0051	0.0651	92.74	95.68	4.16
DMSO	16.7766	0.0858	16.8219	0.0453	0.0405	47.20		11.1
DIVISO	16.5421	0.0713	16.5910	0.0489	0.0224	31.42	39.31	6
Acetone	16.5940	0.1077	16.5952	0.0012	0.1065	98.89		
Acetone	18.8054	0.0898	18.8098	0.0044	0.0854	95.10	96.99	2.68
Chloroform	16.6751	0.0754	16.6750	0.0001	0.0755	100.1		
Chloroform	16.8134	0.0870	16.8145	0.0011	0.0859	98.74	99.43	0.99
Hexane	16.8223	0.0910	16.8322	0.0099	0.0811	89.12		13.9
	16.7607	0.0783	16.7847	0.0240	0.0543	69.35	79.23	8

Table B.2 Percent of dissolved crude extract of lipopeptides in high to low polarity solvents.

		Surfac	ce tension (n	nN/m)	
Temperature (°C)	1	2	3	AVG	SD
30	29.220	29.626	30.032	29.626	0.406
40	30.139	29.896	29.653	29.896	0.243
60	29.789	30.215	29.363	29.789	0.426
80	29.369	29.754	28.984	29.369	0.385
121	29.871	30.012	29.729	29.871	0.142
NaCl (%)	1	2		AVG	SD
0	29.862	30.143	29.580	29.862	0.282
2	27.340	27.754	27.547	27.547	0.207
4	25.327	25.919	25.623	25.623	0.296
6	25.815	25.524	25.670	25.670	0.146
8	25.709	25.848	25.570	25.709	0.139
10	25.553	25.983	25.123	25.768	0.304
	จุหาลงเ	เรณ์มหาวิท	เยาลัย		
рН	CHULALON	GKO 21 UN	IVERSITY	AVG	SD
2	37.342	37.572	37.801	37.572	0.230
4	32.242	31.637	31.032	31.637	0.605
6	32.172	32.357	32.542	32.357	0.185
7	29.177	29.251	29.325	29.251	0.074
8	29.487	29.459	29.514	29.487	0.027
10	31.203	30.913	31.493	31.203	0.290
11	32.112	32.326	31.898	32.112	0.214

Table B.3 The effect of temperature, pH and NaCl on the stability of lipopeptides. The concentration of lipopeptides was 0.5 g/L (1xCMC).

Table B.4 Interfacial tension of lipopeptide biosurfactant against four hydrocarbons difference in hydrophobicity, which represented as equivalent alkane carbon number (EACN) of each hydrocarbon including toluene, hexane, decane, and hexadecane (EACN 1, 6, 10 and 16, respectively).

				IFT	(mN/m)		
Hydrocarbon	EACN	1	2	3	4	AVG	SD
Toluene	1	4.4700	4.2090	4.1000	4.0230	4.20	0.20
Hexane	6	3.5421	3.3521	3.063	3.2011	3.29	0.21
Decane	10	2.867	2.887	2.752	2.9143	2.86	0.07
Hexadecane	16	2.6812	2.8182	2.5943	2.5422	2.66	0.12



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University Table B.5 The Correlation between the fractions of lipopeptides in 0.1 M SDHSbiosurfactant-benzene microemulsion system at difference molar fraction

		AMA 0.1 lip	oopeptide	0			Ed	quilibrium	IFT (mN/r	m)	
NaCl %	Type	bottom	upper	bottom	upper	total	1	2	3	AVE	SD
1	туре	16.5	13.5	0	0	30	0.1840	0.1745	0.1765	0.1784	
1.7		17	13	0	0	30	0.0903	0.0929	0.0912	0.0915	
2		13	11	4	2	30	0.0455	0.0455	0.0444	0.0451	0.0006
2.1		13	12	3	2	30	0.0322	0.0322	0.0357	0.0334	0.0021
2.2		12.5	12.5	2.5	2.5	30	0.0291	0.0272	0.0279	0.0281	0.0009
2.4		11	14	2	3	30	0.0353	0.0353	0.0407	0.0371	0.0031
3		13.5	16.5	0	0	30	0.1386	0.1294	0.1324	0.1335	0.0047
		AMA <u>0.097</u>	75 lipopej	<u>otide</u> 0.002	5			Equilib	orium IFT	(<u>mN</u> /m)	
NaCl %	Type	bottom	upper	bottom	upper	total	1	2	3	AVG	SD
1	I	15.5	14.5	0	0	30	0.249	0.2332	0.2411	0.2411	0.0079
1.5	I	17	13	0	0	30	0.075	0.0739	0.0739	0.0743	0.0007
1.9		13	11	3.5	2.5	30	0.029	0.0305	0.0280	0.0292	0.0013
2		12.5	12.5	2.5	2.5	30	0.028	0.0292	0.0247	0.0274	0.0024
2.15		13	12	2	3	30	0.038	0.0394	0.0369	0.0383	0.0013
2.3		13	11.5	2	3.5	30	0.058	0.0562	0.0634	0.0594	0.0037
2.5		13	17	0	0	30	0.106	0.1170	0.1045	0.1092	0.0068

	AMA 0.09	95 lipopept	tide 0.005			Equilib	rium IFT (<u>mN</u> /m)	
bottom	upper	bottom	upper	total	1	2	3	AVG	SD
16	14	0	0	30	0.0891	0.0906	0.0925	0.0907	0.0017
13	12	3.5	1.5	30	0.0504	0.0508	0.0415	0.0475	0.0053
13	12	3	2	30	0.0195	0.0256	0.0276	0.0242	0.0042
12.5	12.5	2.5	2.5	30	0.0195	0.0226	0.0240	0.0220	0.0023
12	12.5	2	3.5	30	0.0232	0.0232	0.0304	0.0256	0.0042
13	12	1.5	3.5	30	0.0412	0.0449	0.0413	0.0425	0.0021
14.5	15.5	0	0	30	0.0653	0.0632	0.0647	0.0644	0.0011

	AMA	0.0925 lipo	opeptide 0.0	075			Equilib	rium IFT (r	nN/m)	
Туре	bottom	upper	bottom	upper	total	1	2	3	AVG	SD
-	16	14	0	0	30	0.0283	0.0351	0.0312	0.0315	0.0034
=	17	13	0	0	30	0.0321	0.0278	0.0311	0.0304	0.0023
	12	11.5	4	2.5	30	0.0253	0.0227	0.0166	0.0215	0.0045
	12.5	12.5	2.5	2.5	30	0.0158	0.0158	0.0157	0.0158	0.0001
=	12	12	2.5	3.5	30	0.0321	0.0278	0.0301	0.0300	0.0022
	12	12	2	4	30	0.0401	0.0409	0.0413	0.0408	0.0006
	14	16	0	0	30	0.0411	0.0429	0.0453	0.0431	0.0021



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

				Lipop	epti	de bi	osurfa	cta	nt			
Conc. (mg/L)	De	$\begin{array}{c ccccc} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 2 & 1 & 1 \\ 2 & 2 & 1 \\ 0 & 10 & 10 \end{array}$		·)			% I	Dea	ad (96	i hr)		
(119/ L)	1	2		3	1		2		3	Ave	r	SD
0	0	0		0	0		0		0	0.00)	0.00
0.5	1	0		0	10)	0		0	3.33		5.77
5	1	0		0	10)	0		0	3.33	5	5.77
50	1	1		0	10)	10		0	6.67	,	5.77
125	1	1	14	0	10		10		0	6.67	,	5.77
500	2	1	16	1	20	U B	10		10	13.33	3	5.77
1000	2	2		1	20		20		10	16.6	7	5.77
2000	10	10)	10	100	C	100		100	100.0	0	0.00
3000	10	10		10	100	C	100		100 100.0		0	0.00
5000	10	10		10	100	100 1			100	100.0	0	0.00
Carra		C.		Slic	kgor	ne NS	type 2	2/3				
Conc. (mg/L)	Dead	(96 h	nr)	ารณ์มห	าวิท	ยาลั	% Dea	d (96 hr))		
(119/ L)	1 (2	3	IGK <mark>û</mark> rn	Un	2	3	A		ver		SD
0	0	0	0	0		0	0		0.	00		0.00
0.5	0	0	1	0		0	10		3.	33		5.77
50	1	0	0	10		0	0		3.	33		5.77
125	8	10	7	80		100	70	70		.33		15.28
500	10	10	10	100		100	100)	100	00.0		0.00
1000	10	10	10	100		100	100)	100	00.0		0.00
2000	10	10	10	100		100	100)	100	00.0		0.00
3000	10	10	10	100		100	100)	100	00.0		0.00
5000	10	10	10	100		100	100)	100	00.0		0.00

Table B.6 Percent mortality of copepods after a 96-h exposure to lipopeptides and Slickgone.

			L	ipopep [.]	tic	le bio	surf	factar	nt			
Conc. (mg/L)	Dead (96 hr	·)				% [Dead	(96 ł	r)		
	1	2	3	1		2		3	AVE	=	SD	
0	0	0	-	0		0		-	0.0	00	0	.00
0.5	0	0	0	0		0	0	.00	0.0	00	0	.00
5	0	0	0	0		0	0	.00	0.0	00	0	.00
50	1	0	0	10		0	0	.00	3.3	33	5	.77
125	0	1	1	0	2	10	1(00.00	6.6	57	5	.77
500	1	1	1	10		10	1(0.00 10		10.00 (.00
1000	6	6	6	60		60	60.00		60.	00	0	.00
2000	10	10	10	100		100	100.00		100.00		0	.00
3000	10	10	10	100		100 100.00		0.00	100.00		0	.00
				Slickgo	one	e NS t	ype	e 2/3				
Conc. (mg/L)	Dead (96 hr)		% Dead (96 hr)s							
	1	2	3	แห-1วิเ	N	2		3		А	VE	SD
0	0	0	GKO	0.00	0	0.	00 (0.00		0.00	0.00
0.5	0	0	0	0.00	0	0.	00	(0.00		0.00	0.00
5	0	0	0	0.00	0	0.	00	(0.00		0.00	0.00
50	10	8	8	100.00	0	80.	00	80	0.00	6	86.67	11.55
125	9	9	9	90.00	0	90.	00	90	0.00	ç	00.00	0.00
500	9	10	8	90.00		100.	00	80	0.00	9	00.00	10.00
1000	10	10	10	100.00		100.00		00 100.		0.00 10		0.00
2000	10	10	10	100.00	0	100.	00	100	0.00	10	00.00	0.00
3000	10	10	10	100.00		100.	00	100	0.00	100.00		0.00

Table B.7 Percent mortality of whiteleg shrimp after a 96-h exposure to lipopeptides and Slickgone.

camplo								Root	leng	th (cr	n)			
sample seed	surfactant	conc.					day	y 5						
seed			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	AVG	SD
		2xCMC												
		2xCMC												
	SDS	1xCMC					No gr	owth						
	505	1xCMC					NO gi	Own						
		0.5xCMC												
		0.5xCMC												
Tomato		2xCMC	25	35	35	25	45	30	35	40	35	30	33.5	5.9
TOMALO		2xCMC	30	40	35	38	30	41	30	30	35	0	30.9	11.1
	BSF	1xCMC	40	35	30	42	45	30	30	45	25	40	36.2	6.8
	DOL	1xCMC	40	35	35	45	50	40	45	35	40	41	40.6	4.7
		0.5xCMC	50	50	30	60	30	50	40	40	43	44	43.7	8.9
		0.5xCMC	45	35	50	35	50	43	40	50	43	40	43.1	5.4
	DI		42	45	60	65	53	50	50	45	50	50	51.0	6.6
			35	50	55	45	45	50	35	50	45	45	45.5	6.1

Table B.8 Root length of Tomato in day 5

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

sample							F	Root	leng	th (c	m)			
	surfactant	conc.					da	y 5						
seed			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	AVG	SD
		2xCMC												
		2xCMC												
	SDS	1xCMC					No ar	owth						
	505	1xCMC												
		0.5xCMC												
		0.5xCMC												
Rice	BSF	2xCMC	50	50	55	50	45	46	40	52	40	40	46.8	5.2
		2xCMC	55	50	50	55	47	50	45	50	45	65	51.2	5.7
		1xCMC	60	45	40	40	45	45	45	44	55	38	45.7	6.5
		1xCMC	40	40	70	40	50	45	60	54	65	42	50.6	10.6
		0.5xCMC	65	55	45	60	60	50	50	55	55	55	55.0	5.5
		0.5xCMC	50	60	45	50	60	60	55	45	50	50	52.5	5.6
	DI		60	55	55	60	45	60	45	55	50	50	53.5	5.5
	51		50	50	70	60	50	45	60	40	40	15	48.0	14.2

Table B.9 Root length of Rice in day 5

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

anmala								Root	lengt	:h (cr	n)			
sample seed	surfactant	conc.					day	y 5						
seed			1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	AVG	SD
		2xCMC												
		2xCMC												
	SDS	1xCMC					No ar	owth						
	505	1xCMC					NO gi	Own						
		0.5xCMC												
		0.5xCMC												
Green Bean	BSF	2xCMC	25	35	35	25	45	30	35	40	35	30	33.5	5.9
Green bean		2xCMC	30	40	35	38	30	41	30	30	35		34.3	4.3
		1xCMC	30	35	30	42	45	30	30	45	25	40	35.2	6.9
		1xCMC	30	35	35	45	50	22	45	5	33	30	33.0	12.3
		0.5xCMC	50	50	30	60	30	50	40	10	40	40	40.0	13.4
		0.5xCMC	45	35	50	35	50	43	40	50	45	45	43.8	5.4
	DI		42	45	60	65	32	15	50	25	40	40	41.4	14.3
			35	50	55	45	15	50	35	50	40	40	41.5	11.0

Table B.10 Root length Grean bean in day 5



CHULALONGKORN UNIVERSITY

	Dian	neter	(cm)	Dian	neter	(cm)		% oil			
Solution		Before	2		After		dis	placem	ent	AVG	SD
	1	2	3	1	2	3	1	2	3		
Dehydol										92.50	2.50
LS9TH	8.0	8.0	8.0	7.2	7.6	7.4	90.0	95.0	92.5	,	
commercial detergent	8	8	8	7.5	6.8	7.1	93.8	85.0	88.8	89.17	4.39
Biosurfactant	8.0	8.0	8.0	7.2	7.0	7.1	90.0	87.5	88.8	88.75	1.25
water	8.0	8.0	8.0	0.1	0.3	0.3	1.3	3.8	3.8	2.92	1.44

Table B.11 Fuel oil displacement efficiencies of lipopeptide biosurfactant and other solutions.

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

		AVE SD									25.22 3.66							
		A									25	1						
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	20.8464	21.8554	27.8236	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	31.6986	23.4223	21.1423	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	27.1570	27.2314	25.8149
	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	1.6677	1.7484	2.2259	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	2.5359	1.8738	1.6914	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	2.1726	2.1785	2.0652
Lipopeptide Biosrufactant	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	2.4457	2.5394	3.0934	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	2.4317	1.6635	1.4518	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	2.0101	2.0170	1.8855
ipopeptide [Stondalo	טובמו או מור.	25979	25541	20858	ากร	Steand alc	عددها به مد	12729	14628	17804		Cto haroto	טובמו או מור.	15119	14973	16050
			וטומו	63538	64859	64522	DNG	Total	10141	30953	24333	25848		LatoT	וטומו	30391	30201	30263
	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	8263	2626	3478	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	7591	5715	5282	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	5726		8278
	Peak	diad		4422	3856	2422	Peak	Racin		4806	4008	5619	Peak	dio C		10590	18282	9620
		Aromotic	אומדוק	50553	58152	58072		Aromatic		18556	11918	12045		Vit con Cr V	AIUIIMUC	13889	11740	11361
			טמועומוכט	300	225	550		Satilizated Aromatic	טמומנות		2692	2902		Catumtod	כמועומובט	186	179	704
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3

Table B.12 Amounts of solubilized fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other solutions

		SD									5 1.55							
		AVE									25.05							
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	26.0664	24.4699	25.6839	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	27.8472	24.2459	25.7758	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	23.9156	25.1048	22.3556
	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	2.0853	1.9576	2.0547	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	2.2278	1.9397	2.0621	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	1.9133	2.0084	1.7884
LS9TH	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	2.9303	2.7821	2.8948	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	3.0956	2.7613	2.9033	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	2.7306	2.8410	2.5858
Dehydol LS9TH		Steand alc	שובשושים שובש	21532	22441	23324		ole hardto	טובפו או פור.	14950	25920	24730		ale hreets	טובמו או מוני	14932	21343	25642
		Intal	1 Otat	63095	62433	67518	งกร		IOIal	46279	71573	71799		e+∪T	וטומו	40774	60636	66306
	area	Asphalt	ene		1208	664	area 0	Asphalt	ene	2650	21389	6370	area	Asphalt	ene	3000	20211	6543
	Peak area	Resin		19836	1246	20747	Peak area	Dorin		13666	435	16809	Peak area	Dacin		12121	393	14542
		Aromatic		40847	41392	45930		Aromotic	אטוומנור	29794	48383	48190		Aromotic	אטוומור	25453	39032	45021
		Saturated Aromatic	טמימניים	2412	18587	177		Satisfied Aromatic	טמועומוכע	169	1366	430		Satimited Aromatic	טמועומוכע	200	1000	200
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3

		SD						0.46	0.4.0				
		AVE						200	00.0				
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	6.9286	5.8642	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	6.1702	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	6.2177
	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5
	Ratio of	mass (x) of stearyl	(x=y/slope)	0.5543	0.4691	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	0.4936	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slope)	0.4974
ter	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	0.1324	0.0336	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	0.0620	Ratio of	peak area (y)	(y=total/stea (x=y/slope)	0.0665
Water		ole hacoto	JIEdi yi alu.	25015	25983		ale hreats	טובפו אי פונ	24272		ale hucestal leta	טובמו אי מוני.	24272
		Totol		3313	874	้มหา	Total	I Otat	1506		IctoT	וטומו	1613
	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	1478	IGKO	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	SITY	Peak area	Asphalt	ene	
	Peak	Docio Docio		1835	874	Peak	Docio			Peak	Docio		
		Aromotic	אטוומנור				Aromatic	אטוומנור	553		Aromotic	אטוומנור	601
		Satimeted Aromatic	טמועומוכט				Satimated Aromatic	שמושופוכת	953		Satimated Aromatic	שמושופוכת	1012
		Replication		1	2		Replication		1		Replication		1

			SD								1.92							
			AVE								10.36							
	Total oil	(gm)	(x*12.5)	8.6689	6.7920	8.2605	Total oil	(gm)	(x*12.5)	11.7580	11.7872	11.2011	Total oil	(gm)	(x*12.5)	11.7789	11.8406	11.1322
	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount	of stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slop	0.6935	0.5434	0.6608	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slop	0.9406	0.9430	0.8961	Ratio of	mass (x)	(x=y/slop	0.9423	0.9472	0.8906
	Ratio of	peak area	(y)	0.2940	0.1198	0.2561	Ratio of	peak area	(y)	0.5807	0.5834	0.5290	Ratio of	peak area	(y)	0.5827	0.5884	0.5226
ergent		Ale huest	שורמואי מורי	21828	23013	22185		ole hards	טובמואו מור.	21556	20376	21116		Ctoning Cton	טובמואו מור.	21556	20376	21116
Commercial detergent		letoT	-0141	6417	2756	5681		Tothol	IOLAL	12518	11888	11171		LctoT	l Otat	12560	11989	11036
Comr	Peak area	Asphalten	Ð	1783	1834	าลง	Peak area	Asphalten	Φ	8956	1461	1933	Peak area	Asphalten	Ð	8956	1461	1933
	Pea	Bacin		2753	268	2569	Pea	Dorin		161	7390	6302	Pea	Dorin		152	7298	6210
		Aromatic		1124	386	2678		Aromatic	AIUIIMUC	240	241	399		Aromatic	אמוקור	251	230	400
		Satirated Aromatic	שומומורט	757	268	434		Cotimeted	כמוחומובט	3161	2796	2537		Cotimeted	שומומוכת	3201	3000	2493
		Replication		T	2	E		Replication		T	2	£		Replication		1	2	3

			SD							E E 7	10.0						
			AVG							04 10	21.10						
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	18.60	19.14	19.72	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	32.88	18.59	21.25	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	21.82	22.14
	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	(\times)	(x=y/slope)	1.4883	1.5309	1.5775	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	×	(x=y/slope)	2.6302	1.4870	1.6998	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	(X)	(x=y/slope)	1.7458	1.7710
LS9TH	Ratio of peak	area (y)	(y=total/stea	1.2162	1.2656	1.3197	Ratio of peak	area (y)	(y=total/stea	2.5411	1.2147	1.4616	Ratio of peak	area (y)	(y=total/stea	1.5149	1.5441
Dehydol LS9TH		Ctonni alc	טובמואו מור.	21308	20597	20406	ารถ	Ctonul alc	טובמואו מור.	20016	23105	19054		Ctonad alo	טובמואו מור.	18085	18227
		°+°⊥	וטומו	25914	26067	26929	IGK			50862	28065	27849		l at oT	IULAL	27397	28145
	^D eak area	Asphalten	Ð	2001	20249	20691	Peak area	Asphalten	e	29352	203	1213		Asphalten	Ð	1960	1004
	Peak	Docio		20537	208	1393	Peak	Docio		19766	23345	22203				18598	22002
		A rower's	עוטוומחר	3243	2721	2344		Aromotic	אומוול	659	3940	4266		A *******	אוטווומוור	2774	175
		Cotimtod		133	2889	2501		Cotton tool		1085	577	167		Cotimtod		4065	4964
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2

Table B.13 Amounts of residual fuel oil in lipopeptide biosurfactant and other washing solutions after used to washed contaminated sand

		SD									4.40							
		AVG									35.29							
	lotal oil	(Jug)	(x*12.5)	32.5451	33.9255	34.4366	Total oil	(gm)	(x*12.5)	33.5743	33.6727	32.0620	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	34.7020	36.0836	46.5826
	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of mass	(X)	(x=y/slope)	2.6036	2.7140	2.7549	Ratio of mass	(X)	(x=y/slope)	2.6859	2.6938	2.5650	Ratio of mass	(\times)	(x=y/slope)	2.7762	2.8867	3.7266
iosurfactant	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	2.5103	2.6384	2.6858	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	2.6058	2.6149	2.4654	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	2.7105	2.8387	3.8133
Lipopeptide biosurfactant		Ctoned alo	olearyl alc.	19925	22243	19490	ER E	ole hueets	טובמו אי מוב.	16058	18389	18974		Ctoned alo	טובמואו מור.	21176	19321	16683
		Lc+cT	IOLAL	50017	58686	52347	กร	Total	ICLA	41844	48086	46779		Totol	וטומו	57397	54847	63617
	Peak area	Asphalten	U	381	1590	1785	Peak area	Asphalten	e	1289	1146	1326	Peak area	Asphalten	Ð	292	1056	2468
	Peal	Docio	Kesin		848	837	Peal	Bacin		742	242	149	Peal	Docino		964	820	1086
		A south	Aromatic	43966	50255	44472		Aromatic	AIUI IAUC	36721	43279	42222		Aromotic	אוטווומנור	45201	42336	48567
		Coton tool	Saturated	5670	5993	5253		Satimated Aromatic	סמוטומוכט	3092	3419	3082		Satisfied Among	שמותומובת	10940	10635	11496
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3

			SD								0.74							
			AVG								18.87							
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	19.08	17.81	18.51	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	19.48	18.53	19.85	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	14.71	14.41	13.94
	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of mass	(X)	(x=y/slope)	1.5261	1.4245	1.4806	Ratio of mass	(X) 0	(x=y/slope)	1.5580	1.4826	1.5880	Ratio of mass	(X)	(x=y/slope)	1.1768	1.1526	1.1156
Detergent	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	1.2600	1.1421	1.2073	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	1.2971	1.2095	1.3318	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	area (y)	(y=total/stea	0.8547	0.8267	0.7837
Commercial Detergent		Ale hueats		17845	22415	23517	43	Ctonad alo	טובמואו מוני.	19845	30214	27104		Ctoned alo	טובמואו מור.	17363	22212	24742
		Ictal	10141	22485	25600	28392	งกร DNG		IOIdl	25740	36545	36098		TotoT		14840	18362	19391
	k area	Asphalten	e	4372	989	2126	k area	Asphalten	Ð	3846	5246	1867		Asphalten	Ð	2800	4339	3180
	Peak	Racin		9773	12422	13497	Peak		וואשא	8822	12997	15255				4600	5407	6488
		Aromatic	אוסו ומחר	512	601	573		A *******	Aromatic	1178	1394	1621		A *******	AIUIIIduc	823	853	802
		hoten tes		7828	11588	12196		Cotimitod	Dalurated	11894	16908	17355			כמותומובת	6617	7763	8921
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3

			SD					0.77				
			AVG					7.11				
	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	6.72	6.39	6.86	Total oil	(mg)	(x*12.5)	6.9745	7.1462	8.5851
	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5	Amount of	stearyl	added	12.5	12.5	12.5
	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	(X)	(x=y/slope)	0.5374	0.5112	0.5487	Ratio of peak Ratio of mass Amount of	×	(x=y/slope)	0.5580	0.5717	0.6868
er	Ratio of peak	area (y)	(y=total/stea	0.1129	0.0824	0.1259	Ratio of peak	area (y)	(y=total/stea	0.1367	0.1526	0.2862
Water		Stonud alo	טובמואו מור.	25357	21022	25066		Ctoned alo	ארמואו מור.	21667	25407	22079
		l c+cT	ICIAL	2862	1732	3157	หาวิ		ICIAL	2962	3878	6319
	Peak area	Asphalten	υ U	1279	373	ROM	Peak area	Asphalten	e	667	264	1379
	Peal	Docin		390	598	432	Peal	Docino		905	1425	199
		Aromotic	אוטוומנור	491	521	1414	*	A sound in	AIUIIIduc	1262	1667	1191
		Saturated Aromatic	סמוטומובט	702	240	1311		Cation A Amonto	כמותומובת	128	522	3550
		Replication		1	2	3		Replication		1	2	3

APPENDIX C SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER IV

Table C.1 The effect of lipopeptide molar fractions on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.1 M.

Mola	ar Fraction		IFT (mN/m2)	
AMA	Lipopeptide	Hexane	Decane	Dodecane
		0.1985	1.854	4.214
0.1	0	0.1899	1.954	4.198
		0.1987	1.854	4.1985
	AVE	0.1957	1.8873	4.2035
	SD	0.0050	0.0577	0.0091
	_	0.1543	1.687	2.9524
0.00	0.01	0.1643	1.654	2.9776
0.09	0.01	0.1732	1.684	2.9402
	J	0.1872		2.9005
	AVE	0.1698	1.6750	2.9567
	SD	0.0140	0.0182	0.0191
		0.1061	0.9787	2.547
	จุหาย	0.0962	0.8745	2.5478
0.086	0.014	0.0869	0.987	2.621
		0.0914		2.541
		0.0962		
	AVE	0.0954	0.9467	2.5642
	SD	0.0071	0.0627	0.0380
		0.1541	0.857	2.487
0.08	0.02	0.15441	0.8547	2.548
		0.185		2.421
	AVE	0.1645	0.8559	2.4853
	SD	0.0178	0.0016	0.0635

Mo	lar Fraction		IFT (mN/m2)	
AMA	Lipopeptide	Hexane	Decane	Dodecane
		0.241	0.8321	2.2012
0.075	0.025	0.2584	0.8324	2.314
		0.2854	0.841	2.345
AVE		0.2616	0.8352	2.2867
SD		0.0224	0.0051	0.0757
		0.252	0.745	1.987
0.07	0.03	0.245	0.7574	1.9958
		0.252	0.784	1.987
AVE		0.2497	0.7621	1.9899
SD	1	0.0040	0.0199	0.0051
	le la constance de la constance	0.421	0.647	1.748
0.05	0.05	0.451	0.6547	1.654
0.05	0.05	0.4325	0.6841	1.761
AVE		0.4348	0.6619	1.7210
SD	21824	0.0151	0.0196	0.0584
		0.5847	0.6214	1.524
0	0.7	0.5745	0.6014	1.624
		0.5624	0.611	1.521
AVE		0.5739	0.6113	1.5563
SD		0.0112	0.0100	0.0586
		0.7854	0.6214	0.541
0	1	0.754	0.654	0.584
		0.7489	0.6541	0.5748
AVE		0.7628	0.6432	0.5666
SD		0.0198	0.0189	0.0226

The C.1 effect of lipopeptide molar fractions on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.1 M. **(Cont'.)**

Formulation		Hydrocarb	oon		IFT Lipop	eptide bios	surfact	ant M	ixture	es	
			EACN	1	2	3		4	A١	٧G	SD
	Н	exane	6	0.3335	0.3210	0.2865	0.3	137	0.3	137	0.0172
	D	ecane	10	0.0894	0.1011	0.0762	0.0	762	0.0	857	0.0143
	Do	decane	12	0.1180	0.1481	0.1480	0.1	550	0.1	423	0.0104
Final conc. 0.25	Hex	adecane	16	0.1432	0.1543	0.1563	0.1	653	0.1	548	0.0143
0.23		e oil ARL - AXL		0.0683	0.08920	0.08920	0.08	3540	0.0	830	0.0086
		ng kot ude oil		0.301	0.3262	0.298	0.2	903	0.3	039	0.0134
Hydro	ocarbo	n			FT Pure lipo	opeptide bi	osurfa	ctant			
		EACN	1	2	3	4		AV	G		SD
Toluen		1	4.4773	4.2091	4.103	4.02	23	4.2	03	().198
Haxane		6	3.5421	3.3521	3.063	3.20	11	3.2	90	().206
Decane		10	2.867	2.887	2.752	2.914	43	2.8	55	().071
Haxadecane	è	16	2.6812	2.8182	2.5943	3 2.542	22	2.6.	59	().121
Hydro	ocarbo	า			IFT P	ure SDHS al	lone		I		
		EACN	1	2	3	4		AV	G		SD
Haxane		6	1.932	2.1092	2.212	1.83	2	2.02	21	().171
Decane		10	2.712	2.821	2.421	2.343	31	2.5	74	().229
Dodecane	e	12	3.2121	3.1032	3.4321	3.28	1	3.2.	57	().138
Haxadecar	ne	16	3.3421	3.421	3.5415	3.62	11	3.4	81	().124

Table C. 2 The comparison of single and mixed surfactant systems on the IFT for various hydrocarbons. The total surfactant concentration was 0.25 M.

				Crud	e oil							
	ARL + AXL											
DOR												
DOR		1			2							
	Before	After	% oil	before	ofter	% oil	AVG	SD				
	(cm)	(cm)	displacement	before	after	displacement						
1:2	8	8.00	100	8	7.8	97.5	98.75	1.25				
1:5	8	8.00	100	8	7.85	98.125	99.06	0.9375				
1:10	8	8.00	100	8	7.7	96.25	98.13	1.875				
1:15	8	7.75	96.875	8	7.35	91.875	94.38	2.5				
1:20	8	7.00	87.5	8	7.25	90.625	89.06	1.5625				
1:25	8	7.45	93.125	8	6.95	86.875	90.00	3.125				
1:50	8	6.60	82.5	8	6.25	78.125	80.31	2.1875				
1:75	8	6.00	75	8	5.75	71.875	73.44	1.5625				
1:100	8	5.85	73.125	8	5.65	70.625	71.88	1.25				
1:200	8	4.00	50	8	4	50	50.00	0				

Table C.3 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants against the ARL/AXL blend.

จหาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

				Crude	e oil							
F	ARL + AXL											
				Formulation 2								
DOR		1			2			SD				
	Before (cm)	After (cm)	% oil displacement	Befo re (cm)	After (cm)	% oil displaceme nt	AVG					
1:2	8	8.00	100	8	7.85	98.12	99.06	0.93				
1:5	8	7.90	98.75	8	8	100	99.37	0.62				
1:10	8	7.95	99.375	8	7.85	98.12	98.75	0.62				
1:15	8	8.00	100	8	7.75	96.87	98.43	1.56				
1:20	8	7.75	96.875	8	8	100	98.43	1.56				
1:25	8	8.00	100	8	7.8	97.5	98.75	1.25				
1:50	8	7.95	99.375	8	7.5	93.75	96.56	2.81				
1:75	8	7.55	94.375	8	7.8	97.5	95.93	1.56				
1:100	8	7.25	90.625	8	6	75	82.81	7.81				
1:200	8	5.50	68.75	8	5.6	70	69.37	0.62				

Table C.4 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants against the ARL/AXL.

1 After (cm)	Lipopep % oil	ARL + /				
After		tide bios				
After	% oil		2			1
	% oil			-		
(cm)		Before	After	% oil	AVG	SD
(0.1.)	displacement	(cm)	(cm)	displacement		
6.00	75	8	6.5	81.25	78.13	3.125
6.00	75	8	6.2	77.5	76.25	1.25
6.00	75	8	5.8	72.5	73.75	1.25
4.80	60	8	5.5	68.75	64.38	4.375
5.00	62.5	8	4.8	60	61.25	1.25
4.50	56.25	8	4.5	56.25	56.25	0
4.50	56.25	8	4.2	52.5	54.38	1.875
4.50	56.25	8	4.3	53.75	55.00	1.25
4.50	56.25	8	4.3	53.75	55.00	1.25
4.20	52.5	8	4	50	51.25	1.25
	6.00 6.00 4.80 5.00 4.50 4.50 4.50 4.50	6.00 75 6.00 75 6.00 75 6.00 75 4.80 60 5.00 62.5 4.50 56.25 4.50 56.25 4.50 56.25 4.50 56.25 4.50 56.25	6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 6.00 75 8 4.80 60 8 5.00 62.5 8 4.50 56.25 8 4.50 56.25 8 4.50 56.25 8 4.50 56.25 8	6.00 75 8 6.5 6.00 75 8 6.2 6.00 75 8 5.8 6.00 75 8 5.8 4.80 60 8 5.5 5.00 62.5 8 4.8 4.50 56.25 8 4.5 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 4.50 56.25 8 4.3	6.00 75 8 6.5 81.25 6.00 75 8 6.2 77.5 6.00 75 8 5.8 72.5 6.00 75 8 5.8 72.5 4.80 60 8 5.5 68.75 5.00 62.5 8 4.8 60 4.50 56.25 8 4.5 56.25 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 53.75 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 53.75 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 53.75	6.00 75 8 6.5 81.25 78.13 6.00 75 8 6.2 77.5 76.25 6.00 75 8 5.8 72.5 73.75 6.00 75 8 5.8 72.5 73.75 4.80 60 8 5.5 68.75 64.38 5.00 62.5 8 4.8 60 61.25 4.50 56.25 8 4.5 56.25 56.25 4.50 56.25 8 4.2 52.5 54.38 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 53.75 55.00 4.50 56.25 8 4.3 53.75 55.00

Table C.5 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide against the ARL/AXL blend.

	Crude oil											
				ARL +	AXL							
DOR	Slickgone											
DOIN		1			2							
	before	after	% oil displacement	before	after	% oil displacement	AVG	SD				
1:02	8	8.00	100.0	8	7.80	97.5	98.75	1.25				
1:05	8	8.00	100.0	8	7.85	98.1	99.06	0.9375				
1:10	8	8.00	100.0	8	7.70	96.3	98.13	1.875				
1:15	8	6.00	75.0	8	6.50	81.3	78.13	3.125				
1:20	8	5.25	65.6	8	6.75	84.4	75.00	9.375				
1:25	8	5.50	68.8	8	4.50	56.3	62.50	6.25				
1:50	8	5.25	65.6	8	6.25	78.1	71.88	6.25				
. 1 : 75	8	5.00	62.5	8	5.00	62.5	62.50	0				
.1 : 100	8	2.50	31.3	8	3.50	43.8	37.50	6.25				
.1 :			HULALONGK	UKN ÜN	IVERS	TY		0.20				
200	8	2.50	31.3	8	3.00	37.5	34.38	3.125				

Table C.6 Oil displacement test of Slickgone against the ARL/AXL blend.

	Crude oil										
	ВКС										
DOR											
DON		1			2						
	Before (cm)	After (cm)	% oil displacement	Before (cm)	After (cm)	% oil displacement	AVG	SD			
1:2	8	8	100	8	7.85	98.125	99.06	0.938			
1:5	8	8	100	8	7.75	96.875	98.44	1.563			
1:10	8	8	100	8	7.9	98.75	99.38	0.625			
1:15	8	8	100	8	7.45	93.125	96.56	3.438			
1:20	8	8	100	8	7.95	99.375	99.69	0.313			
1:25	8	8	100	8	7.95	99.375	99.69	0.313			
1:50	8	8	100	8	7.95	99.375	99.69	0.313			
1:75	8	6.75	84.375	8	7.45	93.125	88.75	4.375			
1:100	8	6.5	81.25	8	6.7	83.75	82.50	1.250			
1:200	8	5.75	71.875	8	5.95	74.375	73.13	1.250			

Table C.7 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants against the BKC.

จหาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

Crude oil												
ВКС												
Formulation 2												
	1			2								
Before	After	% oil	Before	After	% oil	AVG	SD					
(cm)	(cm)	displacement	(cm)	(cm)	displacement							
8	7.5	93.75	8	7.7	96.25	95	1.25					
8	7.85	98.12	8	7.9	98.75	98.43	0.31					
8	7.9	98.75	8	7.6	95	96.87	1.88					
8	7.9	98.75	8	7.35	91.875	95.31	3.44					
8	7.8	97.5	8	7.3	91.25	94.37	3.13					
8	7.85	98.125	8	7.2	90	94.06	4.06					
8	7.8	97.5	8	7.4	92.5	95	2.50					
8	5.5	68.75	8	5.75	71.875	70.31	1.56					
8	5.5	68.75	8	6	75	71.87	3.13					
8	5.625	70.31	8	5	62.5	66.40	3.91					
	(cm) 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8	(cm)(cm)87.587.8587.987.987.8587.8587.8585.585.5	Image: Second system of the	Formulation 1 8 Before After % oil Before (cm) (cm) displacement (cm) 8 7.5 93.75 8 8 7.5 98.12 8 8 7.9 98.75 8 8 7.9 98.75 8 8 7.9 98.75 8 8 7.8 97.5 8 8 7.8 98.125 8 8 7.8 98.125 8 8 7.8 98.125 8 8 7.8 97.5 8 8 7.8 97.5 8 8 7.8 97.5 8 8 5.5 68.75 8 8 5.5 68.75 8	Formulation 2 1 2 Before After % oil Before After (cm) (cm) displacement (cm) (cm) 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 8 7.5 98.12 8 7.9 8 7.9 98.75 8 7.35 8 7.9 98.75 8 7.35 8 7.85 98.125 8 7.3 8 7.85 98.125 8 7.2 8 7.85 98.125 8 7.4 8 7.8 97.5 8 7.4 8 5.5 68.75 8 6 8 5.5	Formulation 2 I 2 Before After % oil Before After % oil (cm) (cm) displacement (cm) (cm) displacement 8 7.5 93.75 8 7.7 96.25 8 7.85 98.12 8 7.9 98.75 8 7.9 98.75 8 7.6 95 8 7.9 98.75 8 7.35 91.875 8 7.8 97.5 8 7.35 91.875 8 7.8 98.75 8 7.35 91.875 8 7.8 98.75 8 7.35 91.875 8 7.8 98.125 8 7.35 91.875 8 7.8 98.125 8 7.4 92.5 8 7.8 97.5 8 7.4 92.5 8 5.5 68.75 8 6 75	Formulation 2 Image: style styl					

Table C.8 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants against the BKC crude oil.

				Crude	oil							
	ВКС											
DOD												
DOR		1			2							
	Before	After	% oil	Before	After	% oil	AVG	SD				
	(cm)	(cm)	displacement	(cm)	(cm)	displacement						
1:2	8	5.00	62.5	8	5	62.5	62.50	0				
1:5	8	5.00	62.5	8	6	75	68.75	6.25				
1:10	8	4.50	56.25	8	5.5	68.75	62.50	6.25				
1:15	8	6.00	75	8	4	50	62.50	12.5				
1:20	8	5.50	68.75	8	4.5	56.25	62.50	6.25				
1:25	8	5.50	68.75	8	4.2	52.5	60.63	8.125				
1:50	8	4.00	50	8	4.5	56.25	53.13	3.125				
1:75	8	4.00	50	8	3.8	47.5	48.75	1.25				
1:100	8	4.50	56.25	8	4.2	52.5	54.38	1.875				
1:200	8	4.00	50	8	4	50	50.00	0				

Table C.9 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide against the BKC crude oil.

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

				Crude	oil						
	ВСК										
DOD											
DOR		1			2						
	Before	After	% oil	Before	After	% oil	AVG	SD			
	(cm)	(cm)	displacement	(cm)	(cm)	displacement					
1:2	8	8.00	100	8	7.90	98.75	99.38	0.62			
1:5	8	8.00	100	8	7.80	97.5	98.75	1.25			
1:10	8	8.00	100	8	7.90	98.75	99.38	0.66			
1:15	8	8.00	100	8	7.00	87.5	93.75	6.25			
1:20	8	7.25	90.62	8	7.50	93.75	92.19	1.56			
1:25	8	6.85	85.62	8	6.50	81.25	83.44	2.18			
1:50	8	6.35	79.37	8	6.35	79.37	79.38	0			
1:75	8	5.50	68.75	8	5.50	68.75	68.75	0			
1:100	8	4.50	56.25	8	5.00	62.5	59.38	3.16			
1:200	8	2.50	31.25	8	3.50	43.75	37.50	6.25			

Table C.10 Oil displacement test of Slickgone against the BKC crude oil.

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย

	amount of crude oil from TLC	amount o 120 ml se		Mass of initial crude oil	Efficiency	AVE	SD
	mg	mg	g	g	%		
	9.00	54.00	0.054	0.084	64.29		
Formulation 1 (F-1)	7.73	46.38	0.046	0.084	55.21		
1 (1 1)	8.65	51.87	0.051	0.084	61.75	60.42	4.68
	11.97	71.79	0.071	0.084	85.46		
Formulation 2 (F-2)	12.72	76.31	0.076	0.084	90.85		
	13.79	82.74	0.082	0.084	98.50	91.61	6.55
	6.31	37.85	0.037	0.084	45.06		
	7.35	44.09	0.044	0.084	52.49		
Slickgone NS type 2/3	6.86	41.17	0.041	0.084	49.01		
() pc 2/ 3	7.85	47.10	0.047	0.084	56.08		
	6.36	38.18	0.038	0.084	45.46	49.63	4.70
	4.17	25.02	0.025	เสีย 0.084	29.78		
Lipopeptide biosurfactant	4.21	25.26	0.025	RSIT 0.084	30.07		
DIOSUITACTANT	4.32	25.92	0.025	0.084	30.8643	30.24	0.56

Table C.11 Effectiveness of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides over crude oils in the baffled flask test.

	amount of	amount o	f oil in 120	Mass of	Effi	ciency %	, D
	crude oil from	ml se	awater	initial crude			
	TLC			oil			
	mg	mg	g	g		AVE	SD
Formulation	9.80	58.80	0.0588	0.064	91.88		
1	10.10	60.60	0.0606	0.064	94.69		
	11.20	67.20	0.0672	0.064	105.00		
	10.50	63.00	0.063	0.064	98.44	97.50	5.6
							8
Formulation	11.97	71.79	0.0516	0.064	80.625		
2 (F-2)	12.72	76.32	0.0504	0.064	78.75		
	13.79	82.75	0.0564	0.064	88.125		
	15.18	91.11	0.0504	0.064	78.75	91.61	6.5
			18				5
Slickgone NS	6.31	37.85	0.0438	0.064	45.07		
type 2/3	7.35	44.10	0.0402	0.064	52.50		
	6.86	41.18	0.042	0.064	49.02		
	7.85	47.11	0.0372	0.064	56.08		
	6.36	38.19	0.0438	0.064	45.46	49.63	4.7
							0
Lipopeptide	2.43	14.58	0.01458	0.064	22.78		
biosurfactan	3.21	19.26	0.01926	0.064	30.09		
t	2.87	17.23	0.017226	0.064	26.92		
	1.92	11.52	0.01152	0.064	18.00	24.45	5.2
							4

Table C.12 Oil displacement test of lipopeptide-based dispersants, Slickgone and lipopeptides against BKC crude oil

Table C.13 Population of whiteleg shrimp after a 96-h exposure of lipopeptide based dispersant, WAF with Bongkot light crude oil, the lipopeptide based dispersant formulation and the dispersed oil and CEWAF with Bongkot light crude oil and lipopeptide based dispersant

	Lipopeptide based dispersant										
	Amount of shrimp dead			%	Mortarit						
Conc.	1.0	2.0	3.0	1.0	2.0	2.0 3.0		SD			
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0			
20	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0			
40	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0			
60	1	0	1	10	0	10	6.7	5.8			
80	0	1		0	10	10	6.7	5.8			
100	0	_2	1	0	20	10	10.0	10.0			

			WAF					
	Amount of shrimp dead			%	Mortarit			
Conc.	1.0	2.0	3.0	1.0	2.0	3.0	Aver	SD
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0
20	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0
40	0	1	0	0	10	0	3.3	5.8
60	1	1	1	10	10	10	10.0	0.0
80	5	6	6	50	60	60	56.7	5.8
100	8	7	8	80	70	80	76.7	5.8

	CWAF											
	Amount of shrimp dead			%	b Mortarit							
Conc.	1.0	2.0	3.0	1.0	1.0 2.0 3.0		Aver	SD				
0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0				
20	0	0	0	0	0	0	0.0	0.0				
40	0	1	1	0	10	10	6.7	5.8				
60	1	1	2	10	10	20	13.3	5.8				
80	0	3	3	0	30	30	20.0	17.3				
100	7	7	6	70	70	60	66.7	5.8				

APPENDIX D SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER V

APPENDIX D SUPPLEMENTARY DATA OF CHAPTER IV

Table D.1 The remaining crude oil in sand after 30-min shaking time and 10-day incubation. The control experiment contained only synthetic seawater.

		30 m	nin. after sha	Iking			
Treature and	Nilling.	mg cru	ude oil/gram	sand			
Treatment	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Crude oil only	27.64	28.89	26.43	27.65	1.23		
Gordonia sp. JC11 only 🖉	28.62	29.70	28.55	28.96	0.65		
Lipopeptide based		1					
dispersant	0.00	16.31	17.61	11.30	9.81		
lipopeptide based		Neres 6					
dispersant + <i>Gordonia</i> sp.							
JC11	17.63	20.13	22.14	19.97	2.26		
Chulai	Da	ay 10	SITY				
Treatment	mg crude oil/gram sand						
neathent	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Crude oil only	33.25	35.8	7	34.56	1.85		
<i>Gordonia</i> sp. JC11 only	21.88	21.59	9 21.55	21.67	0.18		
Lipopeptide based							
dispersant	39.41	37.93	1 36.08	37.80	1.67		
lipopeptide based							
dispersant + <i>Gordonia</i> sp.							
JC11	17.71	17.74	1 18.91	18.12	0.69		

Table D.2 The number of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 0 and 10 from the treatment with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only.

		Cruc	de oil + Gord	donia sp. JC:	11						
	Day 0										
Colony		CFU/ml	gram	CFU/gram	AVE	SD					
dilution 3		CI O/IIIC	sand (g)	sand							
	15	1.E+06	0	4.E+06							
	12	1.E+06	0	3.E+06							
	10	1.E+06	1	2.E+06	3.E+06	1.E+06					
			Day	10							
Colony		CFU/ml	gram	CFU/gram	AVE	SD					
dilution 5		CI O/IIIC	sand	sand							
	1	1.00E+07	0.568	1.76E+07							
	2	2.00E+07	0.784	2.55E+07							
	2	2.00E+07	0.551	3.63E+07	2.65E+07	9.38E+06					

Table D.3 The number of *Gordonia* sp. JC11 at day 0 and 10 from the treatment with *Gordonia* sp. JC11 only and lipopeptide based dispersant along with *Gordonia* sp. JC11.

Crude oil	Crude oil + <i>Lipopeptide based dispersant + Gordonia</i> sp. JC11									
			Day 0							
Colony	<u>CELL/mal</u>	gram	CFU/gram	AVE	SD					
dilution 3	CFU/ml	sand (g)	sand							
7	7.00E+05	0.575	1.22E+06							
10	1.00E+06	0.546	1.83E+06							
11	1.10E+06	0.412	2.67E+06	1.91E+06	7.29E+05					
		E	Day 10							
Colony	CELU	gram	CFU/gram	AVE	SD					
dilution 5	CFU/ml	sand	sand							
1	1.00E+07	0.545	1.83E+07							
1	1.00E+07	0.85	1.18E+07	J						
2	2.00E+07	0.715	2.80E+07	1.94E+07	8.15E+06					

Table D.4 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater. This experiment was done with the 9 mL of Bongkot light crude oil only as a control.

		Poin	t 1 5-de	pth)				
			Natura	ιSe	eawater				
	1	2	3	A١	VE	SD			
Day 0	3.9	4	4		3.967	0.058			
Day1	3	2.5	2.7		2.733	0.252			
Day 2	1.7	2.1	2.1		1.967	0.231			
Day 3	3	2	2	A B	2.333	0.577			
Day 4	3	2.8	2.1		2.633	0.473			
Day 5	2	2.3	2.1		2.133	0.153			
	Point 1 15-depth								
	J	Street C	Natura	al S	eawater				
	1	- mark	2	3	AVE	SD			
Day 0	0.3	0.	2 0	.1	0.20	0.10			
Day1	0.9	0.	7 0	.6	0.73	0.15			
Day 2	1.3	1.	2 1	.1	1.20	0.10			
Day 3	3.4	4.	5 4	.6	4.17	0.67			
Day 4	2.7	2.	9	3 2.87		3 2.87		0.15	
Day 5	2.2	2. 2.	7 2	.8	2.57	0.32			

Table D.5 The remaining crude oil in sampling Point 2 at 5-cm depths and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater. This experiment was done with the 9 mL of Bongkot light crude oil only as a control.

		Point 2	2 5-dept	h				
			Natural	Sea	water			
	1	2	3	A٧	/E	SI	C	
Day 0	2	2.5	2.3		2.27		0.252	
Day1	1.8	2	1.7		1.83		0.153	
Day 2	1.3	1.2	1.2		1.23		0.058	
Day 3	1.3	1.6	1.4	2	1.43		0.153	
Day 4	1.5	1.8	2	a a	1.77		0.252	
Day 5	1.6	1.7	1.4	a o	1.57		0.153	
		Point 2	15-dep	th				
			Natural	Sea	water			
	1	2	1	3	AVE		SD	
Day 0	0.3	0.1	0.	1	0.1	17	0.12	
Day1	0.6	GK 0.6	0.	5	0.5	57	0.06	
Day 2	3.7	4.3	4.	2	4.0)7	0.32	
Day 3	0.7	0.8	0.	6	0.7	70	0.10	
Day 4	0.6	0.6	0.	7	0.63		3 0.06	
Day 5	0.6	0.6	0.	7	0.6	53	0.06	

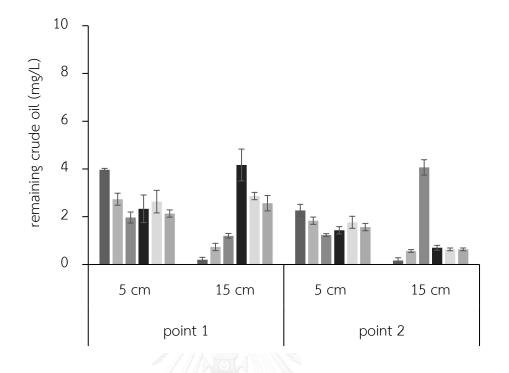


Figure D.1 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 and Point 2 at 5-cm depths and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater. This experiment was done with the 9 mL of Bongkot light crude oil only as a control.

จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University

Point 1-5		Remai	ning crude o	il (mg/L)	
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	2.9	3.1	3	3.000	0.100
Day1	9	9	7.8	8.600	0.693
Day 2	16	15.2	16.1	15.767	0.493
Day 3	3.9	4.6	4.7	4.400	0.436
Day 4	4.13	4.1	4.1	4.110	0.017
Day 5	4.12	4.2	4.12	4.147	0.046
Point 1-15	Remaining	crude oil (mg/L)		
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	0.1	0.5	0.2	0.3	0.208
Day1	5.9	6.1	6.4	6.1	0.252
Day 2	12	11	11.7	11.6	0.513
Day 3	10.4	11	10.6	10.7	0.306
Day 4	9.2	10.1	9.4	9.56	0.473
Day 5	6	7.2	7.3	6.83	0.723
Point 2-5	Remaining	crude oil (mg/L)		
	1.0	2.0	3.0	AVE	SD
Day 0	13.0	12.5	12.2	12.56	0.40
Day1	10.2	9.9	9.7	9.93	0.25
Day 2	6.0	6.2	6.3	6.16	0.15
Day 3	7.0	6.5	6.0	6.50	0.50
Day 4	6.0	6.5	6.4	6.30	0.26
Day 5	5.0	4.7	4.8	4.83	0.15
Point 2-15	Remaining	crude oil (mg/L)		
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	5.3	4.7	4.8	4.933	0.321
Day1	13.4	14.2	15.7	14.433	1.168
Day 2	11.4	11.3	11	11.233	0.208
Day 3	8.9	8.5	8.2	8.533	0.351
Day 4	7.6	7.2	7.2	7.333	0.231
Day 5	7.5	7	7.6	7.367	0.321

Table D.7 The remaining crude oil in four sampling points for crude oil only treatment of natural seawater.

1-5		remaining	crude o	il ((mg/L)				
	1	2	3	A	VE	SD			
Day 0	3.9	4	4		3.97	0.06			
Day1	3	2.5	2.7		2.73	0.25			
Day 2	1.7	2.1	2.1		1.97	0.23			
Day 3	3	2	2		2.33	0.58			
Day 4	3	2.8	2.1		2.63	0.47			
Day 5	2	2.3	2.1		2.13	0.15			
1-15	3	remainig crude oil (mg/L)							
	1	2		3	AVE	SD			
Day 0	0.3	0.2	0.1	1	0.20	0.10			
Day1	0.9	0.7	0.6	5	0.73	0.15			
Day 2	1.3	1.2	1.1	1	1.20	0.10			
Day 3	3.4	4.5	5 4.6		4.17	0.67			
Day 4	2.7	2.9	9 3		2.87	0.15			
Day 5	2.2	2.7	2.8	3	2.57	0.32			
		remaining	crude o	il (img/L)				
	1	2	13	3	AVE	SD			
Day 0	2	2.5	2.3	3	2.27	0.25			
Day1	1.8	2	1.7	7	1.83	0.15			
Day 2	1.3	1.2	1.2	2	1.23	0.06			
Day 3	1.3	1.6	1.4	1	1.43	0.15			
Day 4	1.5	1.8	2	2	1.77	0.25			
Day 5	1.6	1.7	1.4	1	1.57	0.15			
		remaining	crude o	il ((mg/L)				
	1	2	3	-	AVE	SD			
Day 0	0.3	0.1	0.1		0.17	0.12			
Day1	0.6	0.6	0.5		0.57	0.06			
Day 2	3.7	4.3	4.2		4.07	0.10			
Day 3	0.7	0.8	0.6		0.70	0.32			
Day 4	0.6	0.6	0.7		0.63	0.06			
Day 5	0.6	0.6	0.7		0.63	0.06			

Table D. 8The remaining crude oil in four sampling points for Lipopeptide based dispersant treatment of natural seawater.

Table D.9 The remaining crude oil in four sampling points for Gordonia sp. JC11

treatment of natural seawater.

1-5	remaining crue	de oil (mg/L)		
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	2	2.4	2	2.133	0.189
Day1	10	11	10.6	10.533	0.411
Day 2	5	6.2	5	5.400	0.566
Day 3	4.6	5.2	4.8	4.867	0.249
Day 4	6.3	8.9	8.8	8.000	1.203
Day 5	3	3.1	3.1	3.067	0.047
1-15	remainii	ng crude oil	(mg/L)		
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	3	2.2	4	3.067	0.736
Day1	6.5	5	6	5.83	0.76
Day 2	4.5	5	4.7	4.73	0.25
Day 3	4.5	5.2	5	4.90	0.36
Day 4	5.6	5	5.3	5.30	0.30
Day 5	5		6.4	5.80	0.72
2-5	re	maining crue	de oil (mg/L)	1	
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	6	9	9.5	8.17	1.55
Day1	6	5	5.5	5.50	0.50
Day 2	5.2	5.4	6	5.53	0.42
Day 3	5.4	5	5.7	5.37	0.35
Day 4	4	4	4.5	4.17	0.29
Day 5	3.2	2.9	4.2	3.43	0.68
2-15		remainig	crude oil (mg	/L)	1
	1	2	3	AVE	SD
Day 0	11.2	12.0	13.3	12.2	1.1
Day1	5.0	6.4	6.0	5.8	0.7
Day 2	5.3	5.3	6.5	5.7	0.7
Day 3	3.0	3.5	4.0	3.5	0.5
Day 4	4.0	3.9	4.2	4.0	0.2
Day 5	2.5	2.8	4.0	3.1	0.8

Day1 10 8 9 9.0 0.81 Day 2 2.5 3.2 3 2.90 0.29 Day 3 2 2.1 1.7 1.93 0.17 Day 4 6.3 8.4 8.5 7.73 1.01 Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remainscrude oil (mg/L) 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.7 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6		remainig crude oil (mg/L)						
Day1 10 8 9 9.0 0.81 Day 2 2.5 3.2 3 2.90 0.29 Day 3 2 2.1 1.7 1.93 0.17 Day 4 6.3 8.4 8.5 7.73 1.01 Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remainit runde oil with 1.1 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainity crude oil (myL) 1.20 0.700 0.2 1.20 0.700 <tr< td=""><td>1-5</td><td>1</td><td>2</td><td>3</td><td>AVE</td><td>SD</td></tr<>	1-5	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Day 2 2.5 3.2 3 2.90 0.29 Day 3 2 2.1 1.7 1.93 0.17 Day 4 6.3 8.4 8.5 7.73 1.01 Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remains crude oit (my/L) 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remains crude oit (my/L) 0.12 0.700 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 <td>Day 0</td> <td>14.4</td> <td>12</td> <td>12.4</td> <td>12.93</td> <td>1.05</td>	Day 0	14.4	12	12.4	12.93	1.05		
Day 3 2 2.1 1.7 1.93 0.17 Day 4 6.3 8.4 8.5 7.73 1.01 Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remains crude oil (my/L) 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainity crude oit (my/L) 12 3 AVE SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 3 <td>Day1</td> <td>10</td> <td>8</td> <td>9</td> <td>9.0</td> <td>0.81</td>	Day1	10	8	9	9.0	0.81		
Day 4 6.3 8.4 8.5 7.73 1.01 Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remainis crude oil (myl.) 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainis crude oil (myl.) 0.12 0.29 0.4 0.5 0.63 0.50 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 Day 1 0.7 0.99 2	Day 2	2.5	3.2	3	2.90	0.29		
Day 5 1 0.5 1.1 0.86 0.26 remainsure cul culture. 1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5	Day 3	2	2.1	1.7	1.93	0.17		
Image: Constraint of the second of	Day 4	6.3	8.4	8.5	7.73	1.01		
1-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.66 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remaing crude oil mg/L) 0.12 0.29 Day 0 1.6 1.53 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.32 <	Day 5	1	0.5	1.1	0.86	0.26		
Day 0 10.8 10.7 10.8 10.77 0.06 Day 1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remains crucke oit work. 0.12 0.12 0.12 2-5 remains crucke oit work. 0.12 0.12 2-5 remains crucke oit work. 0.12 2-10 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 0ay 0 1.6 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.658 Day 4 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td>remaini</td><td>g crude oil</td><td>(mg/L)</td><td></td></t<>			remaini	g crude oil	(mg/L)			
Day1 1.1 1 0.8 0.97 0.15 Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainscrude oit (mg/L) 0.12 0.12 2-5 remainscrude oit (mg/L) 0.46 0.50 0.436 Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.55 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 4 1.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32	1-15	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Day 2 0.4 0.4 0.7 0.50 0.17 Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainic rude oil (mg/L) SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32	Day 0	10.8	10.7	10.8	10.77	0.06		
Day 3 0.4 0.3 0.4 0.37 0.06 Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remains crude oil urg/L) 0.12 0.12 2-5 remains crude oil urg/L) SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.44 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.653 Day 4 2.15 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.32 Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1	Day1	1.1	1	0.8	0.97	0.15		
Day 4 2.2 1.7 2.2 2.03 0.29 Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remaining crude oil (mg/L) SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 4 2.15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69	Day 2	0.4	0.4	0.7	0.50	0.17		
Day 5 1.6 1.6 1.8 1.67 0.12 2-5 remainig crude oil (mg/L) SD Day 0 1.6 1.53 AVE SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 Day 4 2.1 2 3 AVE SD Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.32 Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00	Day 3	0.4	0.3	0.4	0.37	0.06		
2-5 remainis crude oil (mg/L) Day 0 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remaining crude oil (mg/L) 2.51 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20	Day 4	2.2	1.7	2.2	2.03	0.29		
1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day 1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remaining crude oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 5	1.6	1.6	1.8	1.67	0.12		
Day 0 16 15.3 15.2 15.50 0.436 Day1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remaining cructe oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	2-5	Q I	remaini	g crude oil	(mg/L)			
Day1 0.7 0.9 2 1.20 0.700 Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 rewaining cruce oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10		1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Day 2 0.4 0.5 0.6 0.50 0.100 Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remaining crude oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26	Day 0	16	15.3	15.2	15.50	0.436		
Day 3 0.6 0.5 0.5 0.53 0.058 Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remaining crude oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day1	0.7	0.9	2	1.20	0.700		
Day 4 2.1 2.9 2.9 2.63 0.462 Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remainig crude oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 2	0.4	0.5	0.6	0.50	0.100		
Day 5 1.5 1.6 1.3 1.47 0.153 remainig crude oil (mg/L) 2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 3	0.6	0.5	0.5	0.53	0.058		
Z-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 4	2.1	2.9	2.9	2.63	0.462		
2-15 1 2 3 AVE SD Day 0 11.20 11.70 11.80 11.57 0.32 Day 1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 5	1.5	1.6	1.3	1.47	0.153		
Day 011.2011.7011.8011.570.32Day13.004.203.003.400.69Day 22.802.502.502.600.17Day 31.101.601.501.400.26Day 41.001.101.201.100.10		rer	mainig crud	e oil (mg/L))	r		
Day1 3.00 4.20 3.00 3.40 0.69 Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	2-15	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
Day 2 2.80 2.50 2.50 2.60 0.17 Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 0	11.20	11.70	11.80	11.57	0.32		
Day 3 1.10 1.60 1.50 1.40 0.26 Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day1	3.00	4.20	3.00	3.40	0.69		
Day 4 1.00 1.10 1.20 1.10 0.10	Day 2	2.80	2.50	2.50	2.60	0.17		
	Day 3	1.10	1.60	1.50	1.40	0.26		
Day 5 0.60 0.50 0.80 0.63 0.15								
	Day 4	1.00	1.10	1.20	1.10	0.10		

Table D.10 The remaining crude oil in four sampling points for Lipopeptide based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp. JC11 treatment of natural seawater.

Table D.11 The number of oil degrading bacteria and total bacteria at day 0 and day 5 in sampling point 1 and 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater of control treatment.

	oil degrading bacteria (MPN/mL)								
	point 1-5	point 1-15	point 2-5	point 2-15					
Day 0	3.40E+05	2.50E+05	2.10E+05	2.40E+06					
	3.50E+05	2.80E+05	1.30E+05	2.40E+06					
	3.00E+05	2.10E+05	1.70E+05	1.80E+06					
AVE	3.30E+05	2.47E+05	1.70E+05	2.20E+06					
SD	2.16E+04	2.87E+04	3.27E+04	2.83E+05					
Day 5	7.30E+06	1.80E+06	1.90E+06	2.65E+06					
	5.90E+06	1.70E+06	1.50E+06	2.20E+06					
	7.80E+06	1.60E+06	1.70E+06	2.85E+06					
AVE	7.00E+06	1.70E+06	1.70E+06	2.57E+06					
SD	8.04E+05	8.16E+04	1.63E+05	2.72E+05					
	т.	otal bacterial (MP	N/mL)						
Day 0	6.93E+06	8.00E+06	6.00E+06	5.40E+06					
	7.00E+06	7.60E+06	5.53E+06	3.80E+06					
	6.89E+06	7.80E+06	5.10E+06	4.00E+06					
AVE	6.94E+06	7.80E+06	5.54E+06	4.40E+06					
SD	4.55E+04	1.63E+05	3.68E+05	7.12E+05					
Day 5	1.55E+07	6.50E+06	3.80E+06	4.90E+06					
	1.75E+07	7.50E+06	4.00E+06	5.00E+06					
	1.20E+07	5.50E+06	4.00E+06	4.80E+06					
AVE	1.50E+07	6.50E+06	3.93E+06	4.90E+06					
SD	2.27E+06	8.16E+05	9.43E+04	8.16E+04					

Table D.12 The number of oil degrading bacteria and total bacteria at day 0 and day 5 in sampling point 1 and 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater of Lipopeptide based dispersant only

	oil degrading bacteria (MPN/mL)								
	point 1-5 point 1-15 point 2-5								
Day 0	5.90E+04	2.50E+05	5.00E+04	1.20E+03					
	4.00E+03	1.50E+04	2.00E+03	3.50E+04					
	9.00E+03	1.50E+04	2.00E+04	1.50E+02					
AVE	2.40E+04	9.33E+04	2.40E+04	1.21E+04					
SD	2.48E+04	1.11E+05	1.98E+04	1.62E+04					
Day 5	2.10E+05	2.30E+05	6.00E+05	6.00E+03					
	2.10E+03	3.00E+02	3.50E+03	6.10E+05					
	4.20E+05	4.50E+05	2.10E+05	2.00E+05					
AVE	2.11E+05	2.27E+05	2.71E+05	2.72E+05					
SD	1.71E+05	1.84E+05	2.47E+05	2.52E+05					

Total bacterial (MPN/mL)

	<u> </u>	111112001100	0	
Day 0	4.80E+05	8.00E+06	4.30E+06	4.30E+06
	1.50E+03	5.80E+06	4.30E+05	930000
	1.50E+03	1.00E+03		
AVE	1.61E+05	4.60E+06	2.37E+06	2.62E+06
SD	2.26E+05	3.37E+06	1.94E+06	1.69E+06
Day 5	2.00E+07	2.00E+07	3.00E+06	1.30E+07
	9.00E+05	3.50E+06	9.00E+06	1.00E+05
	7.00E+06	4.50E+06	9.00E+05	5.00E+04
AVE	9.30E+06	9.33E+06	4.30E+06	4.38E+06
SD	7.97E+06	7.55E+06	3.43E+06	6.09E+06

Table D.13 The number of oil degrading bacteria and total bacteria at day 0 and day 5 in sampling point 1 and 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater of *Gordonia* sp .JC11

	oil degra	ding bacteria (MP	N/mL)	
	point 1-5	point 1-15	point 2-5	point 2-15
Day 0	3.50E+06	1.10E+06	8.00E+05	6.10E+05
	9.00E+06	2.00E+05	4.00E+05	1.80E+05
	6.00E+06	5.00E+04	3.50E+05	8.00E+05
AVE	6.17E+06	4.50E+05	5.17E+05	5.30E+05
SD	2.25E+06	4.64E+05	2.01E+05	2.59E+05
Day 5	2.10E+07	7.40E+07	2.10E+06	2.90E+05
	2.30E+06	2.60E+08	5.60E+06	3.80E+06
	4.30E+06	2.90E+07		4.30E+05
AVE	9.20E+06	1.21E+08	3.85E+06	1.51E+06
SD	8.38E+06	1.00E+08	1.75E+06	1.62E+06
		Total bacter	rial (MPN/mL))
Day 0	2.90E+08	9.00E+07	6.40E+08	2.70E+08
	7.20E+07	3.80E+08	3.80E+07	1.00E+08
	6.40E+07	2.30E+07	2.10E+08	2.10E+07
AVE	1.42E+08	1.64E+08	2.96E+08	1.30E+08
SD	1.05E+08	1.55E+08	2.53E+08	1.04E+08
Day 5	2.60E+08	3.80E+06	7.40E+08	4.00E+08
	6.40E+08	1.40E+08	2.10E+08	3.00E+09
	4.50E+07	1.50E+08	9.30E+08	4.30E+08
AVE	3.15E+08	9.79E+07	6.27E+08	1.28E+09
SD	2.46E+08	6.67E+07	3.05E+08	1.22E+09

Table D.14 The number of oil degrading bacteria (a) and total bacteria (b) at day 0 and day 5 in sampling point 1 and 2 at 5-cm and 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater of lipopeptide based dispersant + *Gordonia* sp .JC11

	oil degrading bacteria (MPN/mL)								
	point 1-5	point 1-15	point 2-5	point 2-15					
Day 0	1.20E+06	1.10E+07	6.80E+06	2.70E+06					
	5.00E+03	6.00E+06	4.00E+05	7.00E+06					
	3.00E+06	1.60E+07	1.30E+07	8.00E+05					
AVE	1.40E+06	1.10E+07	6.73E+06	3.50E+06					
SD	1.23E+06	4.08E+06	5.14E+06	2.59E+06					
Day 5	1.80E+07	9.00E+05	9.20E+06	4.50E+06					
	8.00E+06	3.00E+08	6.70E+07	4.00E+08					
	2.50E+07	1.20E+08	2.00E+08	2.00E+07					
AVE	1.70E+07	1.40E+08	9.21E+07	1.42E+08					
SD	6.98E+06	1.23E+08	7.99E+07	1.83E+08					
	2142224054	Total bacterial (MPN/mL)						
Day 0	3.50E+08	1.10E+08	8.00E+08	6.10E+08					
	9.00E+07	2.00E+08	4.00E+07	1.80E+08					
	6.00E+07	5.00E+07	3.50E+08	8.00E+07					
AVE	1.67E+08	1.20E+08	3.97E+08	2.90E+08					
SD	1.30E+08	6.16E+07	3.12E+08	2.30E+08					
Day 5	2.10E+09	8.00E+06	8.00E+08	2.00E+08					
	7.60E+08	1.30E+08	5.60E+08	6.00E+09					
	8.00E+07	5.00E+08		2.00E+08					
AVE	9.80E+08	2.13E+08	6.80E+08	2.13E+09					
SD	8.39E+08	2.09E+08	1.20E+08	2.73E+09					

			Point 1-5				
Day		1	2	3	AVE	SD	
	0 hr	1.4	1.3	1.2	1.30	0.10	
	6 hr	8.4	9.4	9.3	9.03	0.55	
	18 hr	20.1	21.0	18.2	19.77	1.43	
	19 hr	24.2	25.3	25.3	24.93	0.64	
Day 1	24 hr	25.7	26.3	28.9	26.97	1.70	
	24.5 hr	19.3	17.0	18.9	18.40	1.23	
	30 hr	16.8	17	17.1	16.97	0.15	
Day 2	42 hr	15.6	15.5	15.3	15.47	0.15	
	54 hr	17.5	18.2	18.1	17.93	0.38	
	66 hr	15.2	14.4	14	14.53	0.63	
Day 3	72 hr	5	5.4	4.8	5.07	0.32	
	84 hr	2	3	2.9	2.63	0.55	
Day 4	96 hr	4	3.7	3.5	3.73	0.25	
Day 5	120 hr	1.5	1.7		1.60	0.14	
Day 6	144 hr	1.2	1.2	1.4	1.27	0.12	
Day 7	168 hr	0.5	0.5	0.3	0.43	0.1	

Table D.15 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank.

		Point 1-15				
				1 0111 1-1	5	
Day		1	2	3	AVE	SD
	0 hr	1.1	1.7	1.8	1.53	0.38
	6 hr	4.5	5.0	6.0	5.17	0.76
	18 hr	13.8	14.0	13.7	13.83	0.15
	19 hr	20.4	20.7	21	20.70	0.30
Day 1	24 hr	19	18.4	20	19.13	0.81
	24.5 hr	18.0	18.5	18.3	18.27	0.25
	30 hr	21.9	23.3	23.4	22.87	0.84
Day 2	42 hr	25	24.3	24	24.43	0.51
	54 hr	21.3	18.8	20.5	20.20	1.28
	66 hr	17.2	20.9	21	19.70	2.17
Day 3	72 hr	11.3	11.8	10.9	11.33	0.45
	84 hr	4.8	4.6	ยาลัย 5	4.80	0.20
Day 4	96 hr	3.9	3.7	3.5	3.70	0.20
Day 5	120 hr	5.4	5.3	5	5.23	0.21
Day 6	144 hr	3.9	2.5	2.5	2.97	0.81
Day 7	168 hr	1.6	0.8	0.7	1.03	0.49

Table D.16 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 1 at 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank.

		Point 2-5				
Day		1	2	3	AVE	SD
	0 hr	2.7	1.3	1.2	1.73	0.84
	6 hr	17.0	18.0	17.2	17.40	0.53
	18 hr	24.9	23.4	21.8	23.37	1.55
	19 hr	35.0	37.0	40.0	37.33	2.52
Day 1	24 hr	40	40.3	36.8	39.03	1.94
	24.5 hr	30.0	28.2	28	28.73	1.10
	30 hr	28.8	28.9	29	28.90	0.10
Day 2	42 hr	29	31	30	30.00	1.00
	54 hr	32	31	29	30.67	1.53
	66 hr	28.5	27	28	27.83	0.76
Day 3	72 hr	22	24	25.2	23.73	1.62
	84 hr	8.7	11.3	10	10.00	1.30
Day 4	96 hr	ALCNGK	6.9	5.6	6.50	0.78
Day 5	120 hr	5	5.5	5.2	5.23	0.25
Day 6	144 hr	5.3	4.5	4.8	4.87	0.40
Day 7	168 hr	2.3	1.1	0.8	1.40	0.79

Table D.17The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank.

			Point 2-15				
Day		1	2	3	AVE	SD	
	0 hr	0.4	0.6	0.7	0.57	0.15	
	6 hr	1.6	2.2	2.0	1.93	0.31	
	18 hr	18.0	15.0	17.0	16.67	1.53	
	19 hr	45.0	50.0	43.0	46.00	3.61	
Day 1	24 hr	35	36	36	35.67	0.58	
	24.5 hr	35	36.5	34	35.17	1.26	
	30 hr	33.3	35.2	35.8	34.77	1.31	
Day 2	42 hr	28.2	29.0	27.5	28.23	0.75	
	54 hr	30	27	28	28.33	1.53	
	66 hr	11.3	9.8	9.6	10.23	0.93	
Day 3	72 hr	7.9	7.4	7.3	7.53	0.32	
	84 hr	16 5.5	4.8	5.3	5.20	0.36	
Day 4	96 hr	3.5	3	2.9	3.13	0.32	
Day 5	120 hr	3	2.9	3.2	3.03	0.15	
Day 6	144 hr	2.8	2.6	3	2.80	0.20	
Day 7	168 hr	1.8	2.2	2	2.00	0.20	

Table D.18 The remaining crude oil in sampling point 2 at 15-cm depths from the surface of natural seawater during 7 day expperiment of 160 L mesocosm tank.

Table D.19 The number of total bacteria in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

		Total Bacteria (MPN/ml)						
	Time			Point 1-5				
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
	0 hr	9.30E+07	2.40E+07	9.30E+07	7.00E+07	3.98E+07		
	6 hr	9.30E+07	4.60E+08	1.50E+08	2.34E+08	1.98E+08		
	18 hr	7.50E+08	4.60E+08	9.30E+08	7.13E+08	2.37E+08		
	19 hr	2.30E+08	4.30E+08	2.30E+08	2.97E+08	1.15E+08		
Day 1	24 hr	1.50E+08	2.30E+07	2.30E+07	6.53E+07	7.33E+07		
	24.5 hr	1.20E+09	1.50E+09	1.50E+09	1.40E+09	1.73E+08		
	30 hr	4.60E+10	4.61E+10	1.10E+10	3.44E+10	2.02E+10		
Day 2	42 hr	9.30E+09	7.50E+09	6.40E+09	7.73E+09	1.46E+09		
	54 hr	4.60E+10	4.60E+10	1.60E+10	3.60E+10	1.73E+10		
	66 hr	4.30E+09	2.30E+09	2.30E+09	2.97E+09	1.15E+09		
Day 3	72 hr	2.30E+09	4.60E+09	3.80E+09	3.57E+09	1.17E+09		
	84 hr	4.60E+09	7.50E+09	4.30E+09	5.47E+09	1.77E+09		
Day 4	96 hr	7.50E+09	3.80E+09	3.80E+09	5.03E+09	2.14E+09		
Day 5	120 hr	4.30E+08	9.30E+08	2.10E+09	1.15E+09	8.57E+08		
Day 6	144 hr	2.30E+08	3.80E+08	2.30E+08	2.80E+08	8.66E+07		
Day 7	168 hr	2.30E+07	4.30E+07	0.00E+00	2.20E+07	2.15E+07		

			Total Bacte	ria (MPN/m	ι)	
	Time			Point 1-15		
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD
	0 hr	9.30E+07	1.50E+08	7.50E+07	1.06E+08	3.92E+07
	6 hr	9.30E+07	1.00E+07	9.30E+07	6.53E+07	4.79E+07
	18 hr	4.30E+08	1.00E+07	4.30E+08	2.90E+08	2.42E+08
	19 hr	9.30E+07	2.40E+08	2.40E+08	1.91E+08	8.49E+07
Day 1	24 hr	4.30E+09	2.40E+09	3.80E+08	2.36E+09	1.96E+09
	24.5 hr	9.30E+09	1.60E+10	1.50E+10	1.34E+10	3.61E+09
	30 hr	1.50E+10	4.30E+09	7.50E+09	8.93E+09	5.49E+09
Day 2	42 hr	4.60E+10	1.10E+11	4.60E+10	6.73E+10	3.70E+10
	54 hr	1.10E+11	4.60E+10	4.60E+10	6.73E+10	3.70E+10
	66 hr	4.30E+09	4.30E+09	9.30E+09	5.97E+09	2.89E+09
Day 3	72 hr	1.50E+09	1.50E+09	4.30E+09	2.43E+09	1.62E+09
	84 hr	4.60E+09	2.40E+09	2.10E+09	3.03E+09	1.37E+09
Day 4	96 hr	7.50E+08	1.50E+09	9.30E+08	1.06E+09	3.92E+08
Day 5	120 hr	4.30E+08	9.30E+08	1.50E+08	5.03E+08	3.95E+08
Day 6	144 hr	2.30E+07	7.50E+07	2.40E+08	1.13E+08	1.13E+08
Day 7	168 hr	2.30E+08	9.30E+07	2.30E+08	1.84E+08	7.91E+07

Table D.20 The number of total bacteria in sampling point 1 at 15-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

Table D.21 The number of total bacteria in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Total Bacteria (MPN/ml)						
	Time	Point 2-5					
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD	
	0 hr	4.30E+01	2.40E+08	2.40E+08	1.60E+08	1.39E+08	
	6 hr	4.30E+07	0.00E+00	1.50E+08	6.43E+07	7.72E+07	
	18 hr	4.30E+08	0.00E+00	2.10E+08	2.13E+08	2.15E+08	
	19 hr	6.40E+08	1.00E+06	3.80E+08	3.40E+08	3.21E+08	
Day 1	24 hr	6.40E+08	1.00E+06	7.50E+08	4.64E+08	4.04E+08	
	24.5 hr	2.40E+10	1.00E+08	1.50E+10	1.30E+10	1.21E+10	
	30 hr	1.50E+10	1.00E+08	7.50E+09	7.53E+09	7.45E+09	
Day 2	42 hr	1.10E+10	1.00E+08	1.10E+11	4.04E+10	6.06E+10	
	54 hr	1.10E+10	1.00E+08	1.10E+10	7.37E+09	6.29E+09	
	66 hr	4.30E+08	1.00E+08	4.30E+08	3.20E+08	1.91E+08	
Day 3	72 hr	1.50E+09	1.00E+08	1.50E+09	1.03E+09	8.08E+08	
	84 hr	4.60E+09	1.00E+08	2.40E+08	1.65E+09	2.56E+09	
Day 4	96 hr	7.50E+09	1.00E+08	4.30E+09	3.97E+09	3.71E+09	
Day 5	120 hr	4.30E+08	1.00E+08	2.30E+08	2.53E+08	1.66E+08	
Day 6	144 hr	4.30E+07	1.00E+07	9.30E+08	3.28E+08	5.22E+08	
Day 7	168 hr	1.50E+08	1.00E+08	1.20E+08	1.23E+08	2.52E+07	

Table D.22The number of total bacteria in sampling point 2 at 15-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Total Bacteria (MPN/ml)							
	Time	Point 2-15						
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
	0 hr	4.30E+07	6.40E+09	1.50E+08	2.20E+09	3.64E+09		
	6 hr	4.30E+07	4.30E+07	1.50E+08	7.87E+07	6.18E+07		
	18 hr	4.30E+08	1.50E+09	4.30E+08	7.87E+08	6.18E+08		
	19 hr	1.60E+08	1.20E+08	9.30E+08	4.03E+08	4.57E+08		
Day 1	24 hr	9.30E+08	2.40E+08	1.60E+08	4.43E+08	4.23E+08		
	24.5 hr	2.40E+10	7.50E+09	1.50E+10	1.55E+10	8.26E+09		
	30 hr	4.60E+10	1.50E+10	4.60E+10	3.57E+10	1.79E+10		
Day 2	42 hr	4.60E+10	1.10E+11	4.60E+10	6.73E+10	3.70E+10		
	54 hr	1.10E+11	2.40E+10	2.90E+10	5.43E+10	4.83E+10		
	66 hr	1.50E+10	9.30E+09	1.20E+10	1.21E+10	2.85E+09		
Day 3	72 hr 🕻	4.30E+08	1.50E+10	4.30E+09	6.58E+09	7.55E+09		
	84 hr	2.40E+10	2.40E+10	2.10E+10	2.30E+10	1.73E+09		
Day 4	96 hr	2.40E+10	2.30E+09	7.50E+09	1.13E+10	1.13E+10		
Day 5	120 hr	9.30E+09	4.30E+09	6.40E+09	6.67E+09	2.51E+09		
Day 6	144 hr	4.30E+08	4.60E+09	4.30E+08	1.82E+09	2.41E+09		
Day 7	168 hr	9.30E+09	4.30E+09	4.30E+09	5.97E+09	2.89E+09		

Table D.23 The number of oil degrading bacteria in sampling point 1 at 5-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Oil degrading Bacteria (MPN/ml)							
	Time	Point 1-5						
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
	0 hr	1.50E+07	2.30E+06	2.30E+06	6.53E+06	7.33E+06		
	6 hr	2.40E+07	4.30E+06	2.40E+07	1.74E+07	1.14E+07		
	18 hr	9.30E+07	4.30E+07	4.30E+07	5.97E+07	2.89E+07		
	19 hr	4.30E+07	2.50E+07	2.50E+07	3.10E+07	1.04E+07		
Day 1	24 hr	9.30E+07	7.50E+07	9.30E+07	8.70E+07	1.04E+07		
	24.5 hr	4.60E+09	2.40E+09	1.50E+09	2.83E+09	1.59E+09		
	30 hr	2.40E+08	9.30E+08	9.30E+08	7.00E+08	3.98E+08		
Day 2	42 hr	2.40E+08	4.60E+08	1.50E+08	2.83E+08	1.59E+08		
	54 hr	2.40E+09	2.40E+09	1.50E+09	2.10E+09	5.20E+08		
	66 hr	4.30E+08	4.30E+08	9.30E+08	5.97E+08	2.89E+08		
Day 3	72 hr	9.30E+08	4.30E+08	4.30E+08	5.97E+08	2.89E+08		
	84 hr	1.50E+09	4.30E+08	1.50E+08	6.93E+08	7.12E+08		
Day 4	96 hr	9.30E+08	9.30E+08	1.50E+09	1.12E+09	3.29E+08		
Day 5	120 hr	2.40E+08	9.30E+07	7.50E+07	1.36E+08	9.05E+07		
Day 6	144 hr	1.50E+08	3.80E+07	9.30E+07	9.37E+07	5.60E+07		
Day 7	168 hr	4.60E+07	2.30E+07	9.30E+07	5.40E+07	3.57E+07		

Table D.24 The number of oil degrading bacteria in sampling point 1 at 15-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Oil degrading bacteria (MPN/ml)							
	Time	Point 1-15						
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
	0 hr	9.30E+07	4.30E+07	2.90E+07	5.50E+07	3.36E+07		
	6 hr	2.40E+08	6.40E+07	2.40E+08	1.81E+08	1.02E+08		
	18 hr	1.20E+08	6.40E+07	3.80E+07	7.40E+07	4.19E+07		
	19 hr	2.50E+07	4.30E+07	7.50E+07	4.77E+07	2.53E+07		
Day 1	24 hr	1.60E+08	9.30E+07	1.50E+08	1.34E+08	3.61E+07		
	24.5 hr	2.10E+09	1.50E+09	2.40E+09	2.00E+09	4.58E+08		
	30 hr	1.50E+09	9.30E+08	7.50E+08	1.06E+09	3.92E+08		
Day 2	42 hr	1.20E+09	4.60E+09	2.30E+08	2.01E+09	2.29E+09		
	54 hr	3.80E+08	6.40E+08	1.50E+09	8.40E+08	5.86E+08		
	66 hr	2.10E+09	1.50E+09	9.30E+08	1.51E+09	5.85E+08		
Day 3	72 hr	1.60E+09	1.50E+09	2.90E+09	2.00E+09	7.81E+08		
	84 hr	9.30E+01	2.40E+09	3.50E+08	9.17E+08	1.30E+09		
Day 4	96 hr	3.80E+08	2.30E+08	2.10E+08	2.73E+08	9.29E+07		
Day 5	120 hr	9.30E+07	7.50E+07	4.30E+07	7.03E+07	2.53E+07		
Day 6	144 hr	1.60E+08	9.30E+07	1.60E+08	1.38E+08	3.87E+07		
Day 7	168 hr	3.80E+07	9.30E+07	7.50E+07	6.87E+07	2.80E+07		

Table D.25 The number of oil degrading bacteria in sampling point 2 at 5-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Oil degrading Bacteria (MPN/ml)							
	Time	Point 2-5						
Day	(Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD		
	0 hr	2.40E+08	4.30E+07	4.30E+07	1.09E+08	1.14E+08		
	6 hr	7.50E+07	1.50E+08	7.50E+07	1.00E+08	4.33E+07		
	18 hr	4.30E+07	4.30E+07	1.20E+08	6.87E+07	4.45E+07		
	19 hr	1.20E+08	1.50E+08	4.30E+07	1.04E+08	5.52E+07		
Day 1	24 hr	2.40E+08	4.60E+08	1.20E+08	2.73E+08	1.72E+08		
	24.5 hr	2.40E+09	4.60E+09	2.10E+09	3.03E+09	1.37E+09		
	30 hr	2.40E+09	4.60E+09	2.10E+09	3.03E+09	1.37E+09		
Day 2	42 hr	2.10E+09	2.40E+09	1.50E+09	2.00E+09	4.58E+08		
	54 hr	2.10E+09	1.10E+10	2.10E+09	5.07E+09	5.14E+09		
	66 hr 🧃	4.30E+08	4.30E+08	7.40E+08	5.33E+08	1.79E+08		
Day 3	72 hr	1.50E+09	9.30E+08	1.50E+09	1.31E+09	3.29E+08		
	84 hr	9.30E+08	4.30E+08	1.50E+09	9.53E+08	5.35E+08		
Day 4	96 hr	1.60E+09	4.60E+09	2.10E+09	2.77E+09	1.61E+09		
Day 5	120 hr	9.30E+08	3.90E+08	4.30E+08	5.83E+08	3.01E+08		
Day 6	144 hr	4.30E+07	1.60E+08	6.40E+07	8.90E+07	6.24E+07		
Day 7	168 hr	4.30E+07	1.50E+08	9.30E+07	9.53E+07	5.35E+07		

Table D.26 The number of oil degrading bacteria in sampling point 2 at 15-cm depths from the surface water during 7 day expperiment of medium scale mesocosm tank.

	Oil degrading bacteria (MPN/ml)						
		Point 2-15					
Day	Time (Hr)	1	2	3	AVE	SD	
	0 hr	4.30E+07	4.30E+07	9.30E+07	5.97E+07	2.89E+07	
	6 hr	6.40E+07	7.50E+07	6.40E+07	6.77E+07	6.35E+06	
	18 hr	1.50E+08	3.50E+07	3.80E+07	7.43E+07	6.55E+07	
	19 hr	1.60E+08	1.20E+08	7.50E+07	1.18E+08	4.25E+07	
Day 1	24 hr	4.30E+07	3.90E+07	2.30E+07	3.50E+07	1.06E+07	
	24.5 hr	1.20E+09	9.30E+08	1.60E+09	1.24E+09	3.37E+08	
	30 hr	4.60E+09	1.10E+10	2.90E+09	6.17E+09	4.27E+09	
Day 2	42 hr	9.30E+08	4.60E+08	4.60E+09	2.00E+09	2.27E+09	
	54 hr	4.60E+09	1.10E+10	2.10E+09	5.90E+09	4.59E+09	
	66 hr 🧃	9.30E+08	4.60E+08	4.60E+08	6.17E+08	2.71E+08	
Day 3	72 hr	4.60E+09	1.50E+09	1.50E+09	2.53E+09	1.79E+09	
	84 hr	2.40E+09	4.30E+08	2.40E+09	1.74E+09	1.14E+09	
Day 4	96 hr	2.40E+09	2.40E+09	3.80E+08	1.73E+09	1.17E+09	
Day 5	120 hr	2.50E+09	9.30E+08	4.30E+08	1.29E+09	1.08E+09	
Day 6	144 hr	2.40E+08	9.30E+07	4.30E+07	1.25E+08	1.02E+08	
Day 7	168 hr	2.10E+08	1.10E+09	4.60E+08	5.90E+08	4.59E+08	

APPENDIX E JOURNAL PUBLICATIONS AND CONFERENCES

JOURNAL PUBLICATIONS

- Rongsayamanont W, Soonglerdsongpha S, Khondee N, Pinyakong O, Tongcumpou C, Sabatini DA & Luepromchai E (2017) Formulation of crude oil spill dispersants based on the HLD concept and using a lipopeptide biosurfactant. Journal of Hazardous Materials 334: 168-177.
- Laorrattanasak, S., Rongsayamanont, W., Khondee, N., Paorach, N., Soonglerdsongpha, S. Pinyakong, O, Luepromchai, E. (2016) Production and Application of *Gordonia* westfalica GY40 Biosurfactant for Remediation of Fuel Oil Spill. Water, Air, & Soil Pollution. 227:325.

CONFERENCES

- Rongsayamanont, W., Soonglerdsongpha, S., Tongcumpou, C., Sabatini, D.A. and Luepromchai, E (2017) Application of lipopeptide based dispersant and *Gordonia* sp. JC11 for clean-up oil spill in seawater. *Poster Presentation*. International Union of Microbiological Societies Congresses 2017 Singapore (IUMS2017). 17th – 21th July, 2017.
- Padungpol, R., Paorach, N., Rongsayamanont, W., Luepromchai, E (2017) Characterization of crude oil degrading bacteria isolated from Thai marine environment for the development of mixed bacterial inoculum. *Poster Presentation*. International Union of Microbiological Societies Congresses 2017 Singapore (IUMS2017). 17th – 21th July, 2017.
- Rongsayamanont, W., Khondee, K., Jittapironsak, N., Padungpol, R., Suttiponparnit, K., Soonglerdsongpha, S., Pinyakong, O., Tongcumpou, C., Sabatini, D.A. and Luepromchai (2015) Application of lipopeptide biosurfactant from *Bacillus* sp. GY.19 for dispersing oil spill and enhancing oil degradation". *Poster Presentation*. The 27th Annual Meeting of the Thai Society for Biotechnology and International Conference. November 17th -20th, 2015.

Rongsayamanont, W., Soonglerdsongpha, S., Pinyakong, O., Tongcumpou, C., Sabatini,

D.A. and Luepromchai, E. (2015) Characterization and Formulation of Biosurfactant produced from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 for Dispersing Oil Spill in Seawater". RGJ-Ph.D. Congress XVI. Pattaya, Chonburi, Thailand, 11th -13th June 2015**. (Outstanding oral presentation award**).

- Soonglerdsongpha, S. **Rongsayamanont, W**., Khondee, N., Pinyakong, O., and Luepromchai, E. (2104) Production and Application of Lipopeptide Biosurfactant for Dispersing Oil Spill in Seawater. 5th World Congress on Biotechnology". Valencia, Spain, 25th-27th June 2014.
- Jittapiromsak, N., **Rongsayamanont, W**., Soonglerdsongpha, S., Pinyakong, and Luepromchai, E. (2014) The Formulations of Biosurfactant for Cleaning Hard Surfaces Contaminated Diesel Oil. International Congress on Chemical, Biological and Environmental Sciences (ICCBES). Kyoto, Japan, 7th-9th May 2014.
- Rongsayamanont, W., Soonglerdsongpha, S., Pinyakong, O., Tongcumpou, C., Sabatini, D.A. and Luepromchai, E. (2014) Formulation of Lipopeptide Biosurfactant Mixtures for Dispersing Oil Spill in Seawater".105th AOCS Annual Meeting Expo. San Antonio, Texas, USA. 4th -6th May, 2014.
- Kaewtip,W., Luepromchai, E., Pinyakong, O., Tongcumpou, C., Ruangchainikom, C., and Soonglerdsongpha, S. (2013) Properties of Biosurfactant Powder from *Bacillus* sp. GY19 for Enhancing Petroleum Removal". International Conference on Environmental and Hazardous Substance Management towards a Green Economy. Imperial Queen's Park Hotel, BKK, Thailand, 21st -23rd May 2013.

VITA

Mrs. Witchaya (Kaewtip) Rongsayamanont was born on July 19, 1984 in Phatthalung, Thailand. She attended Stree Phatthalung School in Phatthalung and graduated in 2002. She graduated with a second-class honors in Bachelor degree of Science in Environmental Science and Technology from Faculty of Environmental and Resource Studies of Mahidol University, Thailand. Later, she pursued her master's degree study in the international Program in Environmental Management, Center of Excellence on Hazardous Substance Management (HSM) Graduate School, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand since 2007-2009. After that she started her Ph.D. in the same program in 2011 and complete her Doctoral degree in Environmental Management in 2016.

Her publications, conferences, and awards were presented in Appendix E.



จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย Chulalongkorn University